

APROBAT**INFORMARE**În ședința Biroului permanent al
Camerei Deputaților

din data de 31-08-2007 :

Nr. 934 privind participarea la cea de a treia parte a Sesiunii ordinare a
Adunării Parlamentare a Consiliului Europei
(Strasbourg, 25-29 iunie 2007)

În perioada 25 – 29 iunie 2007, la Strasbourg, s-a desfășurat cea de a treia parte a Sesiunii ordinare a Adunării Parlamentare a Consiliului Europei din acest an.

Lucrările A.P.C.E. au debutat cu alegerea în funcția de vicepreședinte al Adunării a parlamentarului sloven Boris Zala și cu adoptarea unor modificări privind numărul de membri ai comisiilor de specialitate ca urmare a aderării Republicii Muntengru la Consiliul Europei (suplimentarea cu un loc a fiecărei comisii a A.P.C.E.). Biroul și plenul A.P.C.E. au aprobat dezbateră în procedură de urgență a raportului „Modalități de prevenire a a cybercriminalității împotriva instituțiilor publice în statele membre și în cele cu statut de observator” și amânarea propunerii de dezbateră a raportului privind „Dimensiunea politică a bugetului Consiliului Europei” pentru cea de a patra parte a Sesiunii ordinare a A.P.C.E. Ordinea de zi a fost aprobată, fapt fără precedent, cu eliminarea dezbaterii raportului parlamentarului francez Guy Lengagne, privind „Pericolele creaționismului în educație”, prevăzut spre dezbateră pentru marți după-amiaza.

I. În discursul din deschiderea Sesiunii Adunării Parlamentare a Consiliului Europei, domnul **René van der Linden, președintele A.P.C.E.**, făcând referire la raportul parlamentarului elvețian Dick Marty, privind „**Detenții secrete și transferuri ilegale de deținuți pe teritoriile unor state membre**”, a felicitat societatea civilă, jurnaliștii, organizațiile neguvernamentale și, în mod special, **Human Rights Watch** pentru contribuția lor la dezvăluirea informațiilor privind

transferurile secrete de deținuți. Amintind de rolul în creștere al Europei în impunerea unor valori comune la nivel mondial, președintele A.P.C.E. a subliniat că, guvernelor și parlamentelor europene le revine, în primul rând, obligația verificării și corectării propriilor acțiuni și greșeli, Consiliul Europei exercitând un rol central în încurajarea și promovarea acestui proces.

Președintele A.P.C.E. a reafirmat misiunea Consiliului Europei de a institui standardele europene în materia drepturilor omului, rememorând momentul abolirii de facto a pedepsei cu moartea în statele membre, grație eforturilor Adunării.

a. Personalități politice invitate

Printre numeroasele personalități ale vieții politice internaționale, invitate să se adreseze plenului Adunării la această a treia parte a sesiunii ordinare 2007, s-au aflat: **domnul Hans Gert Pöttering, Președintele Parlamentului European; domnul Alfred Gusenbauer, Cancelarul federal al Austriei; domnul Jacques Diouf, Director general al Organizației pentru Alimentație și Agricultură; domnul António Guterres, Comisarul pentru refugiați al Națiunilor Unite; Rabinul Arthur Schneier, fondatorul și președintele Fundației Apel la Conștiință.**

b. Dezbateri în plen

Ca de obicei, și în cadrul acestei sesiuni Adunarea Parlamentară a dezbătut o serie de rapoarte și a adoptat un set de recomandări și rezoluții.

Printre numeroasele teme prezente pe agenda de lucru a acestei sesiuni s-au aflat:

- **Detenții secrete și transferuri ilegale de deținuți pe teritoriile unor state membre;**

- Modalități de prevenire a cybercriminalității împotriva instituțiilor publice în statele membre și în cele cu statut de observator – dezbateri în procedură de urgență;
- Blasfemia, insulta cu caracter religios și incitarea la ură contra persoanelor din considerente religioase;
- Stat, religie, laicitate și drepturile omului;
- Programul nuclear al Iranului: necesitatea unui răspuns internațional;
- Dialogul inter-cultural și inter-religios;
- Combaterea anti-semitismului.

Vom detalia, în continuare, o parte din temele de dezbateri mai semnificative:

Detenții secrete și transferuri ilegale de deținuți pe teritoriile unor state membre

Raportul elaborat pe această temă de parlamentarul elvețian Dick Marty a reprezentat, din punctul de vedere al delegației române, cea mai importantă poziție de pe agenda Sesiunii A.P.C.E. Forma finală a documentului, supusă dezbaterilor în plen, a fost definitivată cu prilejul reuniunii Comisiei juridice și pentru drepturile omului a A.P.C.E. de la Paris, de la începutul lunii iunie a.c., la care, din partea Delegației Parlamentului României au participat doar domnul senator Vasile Ungureanu și doamna consilier Mihaela Drăghici, secretara delegației din partea Senatului. Nereușindu-se eliminarea din textul propus de raportor a referirilor negative la țara noastră și la Polonia, precum și la unele personalități politice din cele două țări, reprezentanții Parlamentelor din România și Polonia din Comisia juridică a A.P.C.E., au înregistrat două documente de poziție separate care au fost difuzate împreună cu raportul.

Cu prilejul Sesiunii A.P.C.E., toți parlamentarii români prezenți la Strasbourg au semnat și înregistrat la Secretariatul Adunării o serie de amendamente vizând eliminarea pasajelor ce incriminau România din textul documentului ce urma să fie adoptat. Amendamentele au fost în

totalitate eliminate prin vot în cadrul dezbaterilor în plen, în dimineața zilei de 27 iunie a.c., în pofida intervențiilor parlamentarilor români Minodora Cliveti, Vasile Ungureanu și Radu Berceanu (practica A.P.C.E. arată că în cadrul dezbaterilor în plen greutatea cea mai mare o are opinia comisiei în numele căreia se prezintă raportul, iar amendamentele conținând opinii divergente, prezentate separat, sunt în marea lor majoritate eliminate prin vot).

În după-amiaza zilei de 27 iunie a.c., la întoarcerea de la reuniunea Comisiei pentru cultură, știință, educație a A.P.C.E. la care și-au prezentat poziția mai multe asociații ale aromânilor din diferite țări (inclusiv din România), care solicită recunoașterea statutului de minoritate națională pentru membrii lor, reuniune la care au participat domnul deputat Adrian Miuțescu, doamna Nadia Ionescu, secretara Delegației Parlamentului României la A.P.C.E. din partea Camerei Deputaților și ambasadorul României la Strasbourg, domnul Stelian Stoian, aceștia au fost informați de domnii senatori Vasile Ungureanu și Radu Berceanu și de secretara delegației din partea Senatului, doamna consilier Mihaela Drăghici, despre **propunerea, însușită și de ceilalți parlamentari prezenți la Strasbourg pentru Sesiunea A.P.C.E., ca Delegația română să anunțe public retragerea de la activitățile A.P.C.E. în semn de protest față de adoptarea raportului Marty, prin ignorarea propriilor principii ale organizației.**

Față de această situație și ținând cont de atitudinea de neutralitate adoptată de reprezentanții ambasadei României și ai M.A.E. (era de față și doamna Constanța Jelescu, consilier la MAE) secretariatul a sfătuit pe deputații membri ai Delegației, dar și pe senatori, să consulte responsabili politici din țară ai partidelor lor și, totodată, pe președintele Camerei Deputaților și pe președintele Senatului. Conform afirmațiilor domnilor parlamentari acest lucru s-a întâmplat iar domnul senator Vasile

Ungureanu a solicitat secretariatului să trimită prin e-mail textul convenit de domniile lor la fața locului, domnului senator Cristian Diaconescu care, aflat în sala de ședințe a Parlamentului României unde se desfășura o ședință comună, urma să discute proiectul de comunicat cu președintele Camerei Deputaților și președintele Senatului. Ulterior proiectul de text a parvenit prin e-mail la secretariatul Delegației, cu unele completări și modificări operate la București, iar domnul deputat Adrian Miușescu a comunicat că ^{prin reș. de cabinet} a discutat cu domnul președinte Bogdan Olteanu. Parlamentarii prezenți la Strasbourg, dar care nu se aflau la Palatul Europei în momentul discuțiilor, au fost înștiințați telefonic de colegii lor și de membrii secretariatului și și-au exprimat acordul (doamna deputată Minodora Cliveti și domnul senator Ilie Ilașcu). Domnul senator Gyorgy Frunda, președintele Delegației, nu a putut fi contactat, domnia sa fiind într-o deplasare în China și nerăspunzând la telefon.

Textul final al comunicatului, convenit de parlamentari și modificat la București, a fost tradus în engleză și franceză de secretariat și a fost înregistrat la cabinetul președintelui A.P.C.E. Parlamentarii au decis convocarea unei conferințe de presă la Strasbourg pentru ziua următoare și a unei conferințe de presă pentru data de 2 iulie a.c. ora 14.00, la București. Secretariatul Delegației a transmis solicitarea organizării întâlnirilor cu presa structurilor competente de la Strasbourg și București. Președintele A.P.C.E., luând cunoștință de comunicatul delegației române, a solicitat, prin intermediul domnului ambasador Stelian Stoian, o întrevedere cu membrii delegației care a fost stabilită pentru după-amiaza zilei de 28 iunie a.c. În dimineața zilei de 28 iunie a.c., domnul senator Ilie Ilașcu a revenit complet asupra acordului său anterior motivând cu „ordinul conducerii partidului”. Datorită faptului ca domnul senator Ilie Ilașcu a amenințat că va informa în conferința de presă asupra faptului că „doamna senator Norica Nicolai și comisia sa de anchetă au

elaborat o făcătură de raport, care ascunde adevărul despre centrele de detenție și colaborarea cu C.I.A.”, la sugestia secretariatului Delegației, a fost anulată conferința de presă de la Strasbourg, sub motivul că nu se dorește informarea mass-media înainte de discuția cu președintele A.P.C.E. Întâlnirea cu președintele A.P.C.E. a avut loc la inițiativa domniei sale. La întrevvedere au participat ambasadorul Stelian Stoian și secretarul general al A.P.C.E. Matteo Sorinas, precum și câțiva consilieri ai acestora și a fost continuată timp de circa o oră și jumătate și în dimineața zilei de 29 iunie a.c., începând cu ora 7.30. Discuțiile au demonstrat că președintele A.P.C.E. era foarte preocupat de demersul delegației române și dorea o ieșire elegantă din această situație, care să ofere reparații țării noastre și să nu pună poziția sa într-o lumină nefavorabilă. Delegația română a arătat că își întemeiază demersul pe principiile ce guvernează activitatea A.P.C.E., pe concluziile raportului comisiei parlamentare de anchetă condusă de doamna senator Norica Nicolai și pe poziția și informațiile puse la dispoziție de toate autoritățile române competente. În încheiere s-a convenit ca, cu prilejul vizitei în România, în perioada 4-6 septembrie, președintele A.P.C.E. să aibă, eventual, întâlniri cu conducerea Parlamentului României, cu doamna senator Norica Nicolai, cu alte personalități de marcă ale vieții politice din România, precum și cu reprezentanții mass-media și, urmare a pozițiilor exprimate de domnia sa, imaginea Parlamentului țării noastre și a instituțiilor României în general, să primească reparațiile cuvenite.

De menționat că membrii delegațiilor Germaniei și Spaniei și-au exprimat, în mod neoficial, susținerea și solidaritatea cu România și au informat asupra ”negocierilor” pe care delegațiile lor le-au purtat cu dl. Marty pentru a fi eliminate din rândul țărilor incriminate.

La înapoierea la București, Delegația Parlamentului României la A.P.C.E. a susținut, așa cum fusese programat, o conferință de presă, la

care a participat și președintele Delegației, domnul senator Gyorgy Frunda, dar la care domnul senator Ilie Ilașcu nu a participat.

**Modalități de prevenire a infracționalității informatice
(cybercriminalității) împotriva instituțiilor publice în statele membre
și în cele cu statut de observator – dezbateri în procedură de urgență**

Raportul parlamentarului finlandez Kimmo Sasi subliniază faptul că cybercriminalitatea a devenit o veritabilă amenințare pentru statele a căror infrastructură bazată pe tehnologie poate fi paralizată sau distrusă foarte rapid în momentele critice.

Raportul deosebește între formele de cyberatacuri, penetrările clandestine în rețelele guvernamentale, bancare sau de dirijare a circulației feroviare și aeriene, distrugerea sistemelor de protecție a sistemelor informaționale, piratarea telefonică, pirateria sistemelor informaționale.

Prin raport, se face un apel către toate statele membre și către cele cu statut de observator din cadrul Consiliului Europei, să semneze, să ratifice și să aplice dispozițiile Convenției europene privind cyberinfracționalitatea, ce acționează din 23 martie 2001, de altfel singurul instrument juridic ce funcționează în prezent în domeniu.

Raportul încurajează dezvoltarea de politici și strategii menite să protejeze efectiv infrastructurile de mare importanță, ceea ce implică alocarea de resurse umane, financiare și tehnice.

În încheierea dezbaterilor asupra raportului s-a subliniat că, infracționalitatea înfăptuită prin calculator în sistemele informatice constituie un pericol real, ce trebuie să fie luat în serios de către cele mai înalte ierarhii politice și administrative.

Stat, religie, laicitate și drepturile omului

Raportorul, elaborat de parlamentarul spaniol Lluís Maria de Puig, aduce în atenție diferența dintre „islamul moderat”, care acceptă democrația, și „islamul cu fatwa (decret religios) și lapidări”, care este „incompatibil” cu drepturile omului.

Observând importanța religiei în societatea europeană și faptul că aceasta a devenit subiectul central al dezbatelor, Adunarea reafirmă principiul separării bisericii de stat, ca valoare împărtășită de întreaga Europă.

Raportul salută propunerea Comitetului de Miniștri de a organiza anual, experimental, împreună cu reprezentanții religiilor tradiționale în Europa și în societatea civilă, schimburi privind dimensiunea dialogului intercultural și religios.

Raportorul propune crearea unui institut care să elaboreze programe, metode și materiale pedagogice pentru studierea moștenirii religioase a Europei.

Totodată, prin raport se solicită eliminarea din legile în vigoare a elementelor susceptibile de a fi „discriminatorii din punctul de vedere al pluralismului religios democratic”.

Blasfemia, insulta cu caracter religios și incitarea la ură contra persoanelor din considerente religioase

Prin raportul elaborat de parlamentara finlandeză Sinikka Hurskainen, guvernele și parlamentele statelor membre ale Consiliului Europei sunt chemate să reexamineze dispozițiile legale referitoare la blasfemie, reamintindu-se că discursurile rostite cu ură față de anumite persoane, din motive religioase, trebuie să fie considerate infracțiuni penale.

Raportul mai recomandă interzicerea actelor care pot să afecteze ordinea și să îndemne la violență publică invocând probleme religioase,

Programul nuclear al Iranului: necesitatea unui răspuns internațional

În urma dezbaterilor privind raportul parlamentarului suedez Göran Lindblad, „Programul nuclear la Iranului: necesitatea unui răspuns internațional”, A.P.C.E. a adoptat o rezoluție prin care invită Iranul să pună capăt politicii de sfidare și să coopereze cu comunitatea internațională pentru a domoli preocupările legate de programul său nuclear.

Totodată, Teheranul este chemat să se conformeze fără întârziere rezoluțiilor Consiliului de Securitate al ONU vizând suspendarea activităților de îmbogățire a uraniului și să-și reia deplina cooperare cu Agenția Internațională pentru Energia Atomică (AIEA).

Prin același document, A.P.C.E cere Iranului să-și reconsidere în mod radical atitudinea față de Israel și să se abțină de la a face declarații antiisraeliene și antisemite, dar și să înceteze susținerea acordată unor grupărilor Hamas și Hezbollah.

Combaterea anti-semitismului

Raportul parlamentarului rus Mikhail Margelov urmărește conștientizarea amplificării fenomenului antisemit în Europa. Antisemitismul, ce apare într-o varietate de forme, devine un fapt obișnuit în toate statele membre ale Consiliului Europei, reprezentând o amenințare pentru valorile fundamentale ale Organizației, se subliniază în raport. Lupta împotriva antisemitismului aduce cu sine dilema garantării, pe de o parte, a drepturilor politice și libertăților, iar pe de altă parte, protejarea față de acest fenomen care subminează valorile fundamentale.

Rezoluția adoptată în urma raportului face apel la statele membre să acționeze împotriva manifestărilor antisemite și sugerează măsuri concrete care să constituie un răspuns european comun față de această amenințare în creștere.

c. Alte aspecte privind activitatea delegației române

Cu excepția domnului senator Ilie Ilașcu și a doamnei consilier Mihaela Drăghici, secretara delegației din partea Senatului, toți membrii Delegației Parlamentului României prezenți la Strasbourg au participat, împreună cu ambasadorul României pe lângă Consiliul Europei, domnul Stelian Stoian, la două întrevederi cu președintele A.P.C.E. referitoare la raportul Marty și, pe aceeași temă, au acordat numeroase interviuri și declarații presei românești și internaționale.

Comisia pentru migrații, refugiați și demografie a adoptat raportul preliminar cu tema: "Migrația în Europa: o continuă provocare" elaborat de domnul deputat Cezar Preda, vicepreședinte al A.P.C.E.

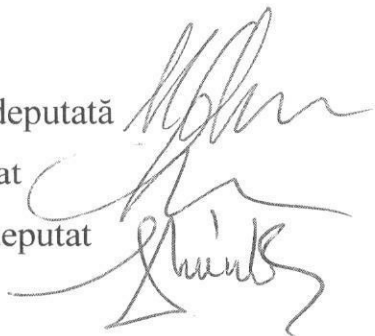
Doamna deputată Minodora Cliveti a avut mai multe întrevederi în vederea definitivării unui raport referitor la situația femeilor din închisori.

Domnul deputat Adrian Miușescu a participat la întrevederea membrilor Comisiei pentru cultură cu reprezentanții comunităților aromâne din mai multe țări europene.

Minodora Cliveti, deputată

Cezar Preda, deputat

Adrian Miușescu, deputat



Radu Berceanu, senator

Vasile Ungureanu, senator

Ilie Ilașcu, senator



ACALSES3.2007_2
25 June 2007

DRAFT ORDER OF BUSINESS
of the third part of the 2007 Ordinary Session
(25-29 June 2007)

up-dated by the Bureau of the Assembly
on 25 June 2007

Monday 25 June 2007

8 a.m. Bureau of the Assembly

9.30 a.m. Political groups

11.30 a.m. 1. Opening of the third part of the 2007 Ordinary Session

- a. Statement by Mr René van der Linden, President of the Parliamentary Assembly
- b. Examination of new credentials (Doc. 11314)
- c. Election of a Vice-President of the Assembly with respect to Slovakia
- d. Changes in the membership of Committees
- e. Requests for debate:
 - as a current affairs debate on "Political dimension of the Council of Europe budget"
 - under urgent procedure on "How to prevent cyber-crime against state institutions in member states"
- f. Adoption of the order of business
- g. Adoption of the minutes of the meeting of the Standing Committee (24 May 2007, Belgrade)

12 noon 2. Address by Mr Alfred GUSENBAUER, Federal Chancellor of Austria
Questions

1 p.m. End of the sitting

2 p.m. Committees

3 p.m. 1. Euro-Mediterranean agricultural and rural policy (Doc. 11301)
Rapporteur of the Committee on the Environment, Agriculture and Local and Regional Affairs: Mr Walter Schmied (Switzerland, ALDE)
Deadline for tabling amendments: Monday 25 June at 12 noon.

Statement by Mr Jacques DIOUF, Director-General of the Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations (FAO)

Debate
Vote on a draft resolution

2. Progress report of the Bureau of the Assembly and the Standing Committee (Doc. 11313 Parts 1 and 2 + Addendum)
Rapporteur: Mrs Darja Lavtižar-Bebler (Slovenia, ALDE)

Observation of the parliamentary elections in Armenia (12 May 2007) (Doc.)
Rapporteur: Mr Leo Platvoet (Netherlands, UEL)

Debate and approval

4.30 p.m. 3. Address by Mr Hans-Gert PÖTTERING, President of the European Parliament
Questions

5.30 p.m. End of the sitting

5.30 p.m. Political groups

Tuesday 26 June 2007

8.30 a.m. Committees

10 a.m. 1. **Election of the Deputy Secretary General of the Council of Europe (Doc. 11284)**
(from 10 a.m. to 1 pm)

Intercultural and inter-religious dialogue

2.a. State, religion, secularity and human rights (Doc. 11298)

Rapporteur of the Committee on Culture, Science and Education: Mr Lluís Maria de Puig (Spain, SOC)

Deadline for tabling amendments: Monday 25 June at 4 p.m.

2.b. Blasphemy, religious insults and hate speech against persons on grounds of their religion (Doc. 11296)

Rapporteur of the Committee on Culture, Science and Education: Mrs Sinikka Hurskainen (Finland, SOC)

Rapporteur of the Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights (for opinion) (Doc.): Mr Jaume Bartumeu Cassany (Andorra, SOC)

Rapporteur of the Committee on Equal Opportunities for Women and Men (for opinion) (Doc.): Mr John Dupraz (Switzerland, ALDE)

Deadline for tabling amendments: Monday 25 June at 4 p.m.

Joint debate

1 p.m. **End of the sitting**

2 p.m. Committees

3 p.m. **Intercultural and inter-religious dialogue (continued)**

1.a. State, religion, secularity and human rights (Doc. 11298)

Deadline for tabling amendments: Monday 25 June at 4 p.m.

1.b. Blasphemy, religious insults and hate speech against persons on grounds of their religion (Doc. 11296)

Deadline for tabling amendments: Monday 25 June at 4 p.m.

Joint debate (continued)

Vote on a draft recommendation (Doc. 11298)

Vote on a draft recommendation (Doc. 11296)

2. The dangers of creationism in education (Doc. 11297)

Rapporteur of the Committee on Culture, Science and Education: Mr Guy Lengagne (France, SOC)

Deadline for tabling amendments: Monday 25 June at 4 p.m.

Debate

Vote on a draft resolution

3. The European Bank for Reconstruction and Development (EBRD): focus on eastern and south-eastern Europe (Doc. 11300)

Rapporteur of the Committee on Economic Affairs and Development: Mr Carles Gasòliba i Bòhm (Spain, ALDE)

Deadline for tabling amendments: Monday 25 June at 4 p.m.

Statement by Mr Jean LEMIERRE, President of the EBRD

Debate

Vote on a draft resolution

4. Promotion by Council of Europe member states of an international moratorium on the death penalty (Doc. 11303)

Rapporteur of the Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights: Mr Pietro Marcenaro (Italy, SOC)

Rapporteur of the Political Affairs Committee (for opinion) (Doc.): Mrs Fátima Aburto Baselga (Spain, SOC)

Deadline for tabling amendments: Monday 25 June at 4 p.m.

Debate

Vote on a draft resolution

7.30 p.m. **End of the sitting**

Wednesday 27 June 2007

8.30 a.m. Political groups

- 10 a.m. 1. **Secret detentions and illegal transfers of detainees involving Council of Europe member states: second report (Doc. 11302 rev. and Addendum)**
Rapporteur of the Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights: Mr Dick Marty (Switzerland, ALDE)
Deadline for tabling amendments: Tuesday 26 June at 10.30 a.m.
- Debate
Vote on a draft resolution
Vote on a draft recommendation

1 p.m. End of the sitting

2 p.m. Committees

- 3 p.m. 1. **Combating anti-Semitism in Europe (Doc. 11292)**
Rapporteur of the Political Affairs Committee: Mr Mikhail Margelov (Russian Federation, EDG)
Rapporteur of the Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights (for opinion) (Doc.): Mrs Renate Wohlwend (Liechtenstein, EPP/CD)
Deadline for tabling amendments: Tuesday 26 June at 3.30 p.m.

Statement by Rabbi Arthur SCHNEIER, Founder and President of the Appeal of Conscience Foundation

Debate
Vote on a draft resolution

2. **Situation of longstanding refugees and displaced persons in South-East Europe (Doc. 11289 rev.)**
Rapporteur of the Committee on Migration, Refugees and Population: Mr Nikolaos Dendias (Greece, EPP/CD)
Deadline for tabling amendments: Tuesday 26 June at 3.30 p.m.

Statement by Mr António GUTERRES, United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees

Debate
Vote on a draft recommendation

7.30 p.m. End of the sitting

Thursday 28 June 2007

8.30 a.m. Committees

- 10 a.m. 1. **Prosecution of offences falling within the jurisdiction of the International Criminal Tribunal for the Former Yugoslavia (ICTY) (Doc. 11281)**
Rapporteur of the Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights: Mr Tony Lloyd (United Kingdom, SOC)
Deadline for tabling amendments: Wednesday 27 June at 10.30 a.m.

Statement by Mrs Carla DEL PONTE, Chief Prosecutor of the International Criminal Tribunal for the Former Yugoslavia (ICTY)

Debate
Vote on a draft resolution
Vote on a draft recommendation

2. **Debate under urgent procedure*: How to prevent cyber-crime against state institutions in member and observer states (Doc.)**
Rapporteur of the Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights: ...
Rapporteur of the Political Affairs Committee (for opinion) (Doc.): ...
Rapporteur of the Committee on Economic Affairs and Development (for opinion) (Doc.): ...
Deadline for tabling amendments: Wednesday 27 June at 3.30 p.m.

Debate
Vote on ...

1 p.m. End of the sitting

2 p.m. Committees

- 3 p.m. 1. **Communication from the Committee of Ministers to the Parliamentary Assembly presented by Mr Vuk JEREMIĆ, Minister for Foreign Affairs of Serbia, Chairperson of the Committee of Ministers**
Questions (Doc.)
(Questions must be tabled by Wednesday 27 June at 10.30 a.m. at the latest)

2. **Honouring of obligations and commitments by Monaco (Doc. 11299)**
Co-Rapporteurs of the Committee on the Honouring of Obligations and Commitments by Member States of the Council of Europe (Monitoring Committee): Mr Pedro Agramunt (Spain, EPP/CD) and Mr Leonid Slutsky (Russian Federation, SOC)
Deadline for tabling amendments: Wednesday 27 June at 3.30 p.m.

Debate
Vote on a draft resolution

3. **Iran's nuclear programme: the need for an international response (Doc. 11294)**
Rapporteur of the Political Affairs Committee: Mr Göran Lindblad (Sweden, EPP/CD)
Deadline for tabling amendments: Wednesday 27 June at 3.30 p.m.

Debate
Vote on a draft resolution

6.30 p.m. End of the sitting

6.30 p.m. Joint Committee

* If the urgent procedure is decided by the Assembly.

Friday 29 June 2007

8.30 a.m. Bureau of the Assembly

10 a.m.

1. The image of women in advertising (Doc. 11286)

Rapporteur of the Committee on Equal Opportunities for Women and Men: Mrs Gülsün Bilgehan (Turkey, SOC)

Deadline for tabling amendments: Thursday 28 June at 10.30 a.m.

Debate

Vote on a draft resolution

Vote on a draft recommendation

2. The feminisation of poverty (Doc. 11276)

Rapporteur of the Committee on Equal Opportunities for Women and Men: Mrs Hermine Naghdalyan (Armenia, ALDE)

Rapporteur of the Social, Health and Family Affairs Committee (for opinion) (Doc.): Mrs Catherine Fautrier (Monaco, EPP/CD)

Deadline for tabling amendments: Thursday 28 June at 10.30 a.m.

Debate

Vote on a draft resolution

Vote on a draft recommendation

3. Europe's social dimension: full implementation of the revised European Social Charter and evaluation of new labour regulations and minimum wages (Doc. 11277)

Rapporteur of the Social, Health and Family Affairs Committee: Mr Walter Riester (Germany, SOC)

Rapporteur of the Committee on Economic Affairs and Development (for opinion) (Doc.): Mr Vidar Bjørnstad (Norway, SOC)

Deadline for tabling amendments: Thursday 28 June at 10.30 a.m.

Debate

Vote on a draft resolution

1 p.m.

Closure of the third part of the 2007 Ordinary Session

Doc. 11302 rev.

11 June 2007

Secret detentions and illegal transfers of detainees involving Council of Europe member states: second report

Report

Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights

Rapporteur: Mr Dick MARTY, Switzerland, Alliance of Liberals and Democrats for Europe

Summary

The Legal Affairs and Human Rights Committee now considers it factually established that secret detention centres operated by the CIA have existed for some years in Poland and Romania, though not ruling out the possibility that secret CIA detentions may also have occurred in other Council of Europe member states.

Analysis of the data on the movements of certain aircraft, obtained from different sources, including international air traffic control authorities, and supplemented by numerous credible and concordant testimonies, has enabled the places in question to be identified.

These secret places of detention formed part of the "HVD" (High Value Detainees) programme publicly referred to by the President of the United States on 6 September 2006.

The "HVD" programme was set up by the CIA with the co-operation of official European partners belonging to Government services and kept secret for many years thanks to strict observance of the rules of confidentiality laid down in the NATO framework. The implementation of this programme has given rise to repeated serious breaches of human rights.

The Committee earnestly deplores the fact that the concepts of state secrecy or national security are invoked by many governments (United States, Poland, Romania, "the former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia", Italy and Germany, as well as the Russian Federation in the Northern Caucasus) to obstruct judicial and/or parliamentary proceedings aimed at ascertaining the responsibilities of the executive in relation to grave allegations of human rights violations. The Committee also stresses the need to rehabilitate and compensate victims of such violations. Information as well as evidence concerning the civil, criminal or political liability of the state's representatives for serious violations of human rights must not be considered as worthy of protection as state secrets.

The scope of the executive's reserved area, exempted by virtue of state secrecy and national security from parliamentary and/or judicial review, must conform with the principles of democracy and the rule of law.

The Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights solemnly restates its position that terrorism can and must be combated by methods consistent with human rights and rule of law. This position of principle, founded on the values upheld by the Council of Europe, is also the one that best guarantees the effectiveness of the fight against terrorism in the long term.

A. Draft resolution

1. The Parliamentary Assembly recalls its Resolution 1507 (2006) and Recommendation 1754 (2006) on alleged secret detentions and unlawful inter-state transfers of detainees involving Council of Europe member states, and refers to the report of 12 June 2006¹ revealing the existence of a "spider's web" of illegal transfers of detainees woven by the CIA in which Council of Europe member states were involved, and expressing suspicions that secret places of detention might exist in Poland and Romania.

2. It now considers it factually established that such secret detention centres operated by the CIA have existed for some years in these two countries, though not ruling out the possibility that secret CIA detentions may also have occurred in other Council of Europe member states.

3. Analysis of the data on the movements of certain aircraft, obtained from different sources, including international air traffic control authorities, and supplemented by numerous credible and concordant testimonies, has enabled the places in question to be identified.

4. These secret places of detention formed part of the "HVD" (High Value Detainees) programme publicly referred to by the President of the United States on 6 September 2006.

5. Analysis of this programme, on the basis of information obtained from many sources on both sides of the Atlantic, shows that detainees considered especially sensitive - some of whom were mentioned by the President of the United States - were held in Poland. For logistical and security reasons, detainees considered to be less important were held in Romania.

6. The "HVD" programme was set up by the CIA with the co-operation of official European partners belonging to government services and kept secret for many years thanks to strict observance of the rules of confidentiality laid down in the NATO framework. The implementation of this programme has given rise to repeated serious breaches of human rights.

7. The detainees were subjected to inhuman and degrading treatment, sometimes protracted. Certain "enhanced" interrogation methods used fulfil the definition of torture and inhuman and degrading treatment in Article 3 of the European Convention on Human Rights and the United Nations Convention against Torture. Furthermore, secret detention as such is contrary to many international undertakings both of the United States and of the Council of Europe member states concerned.

8. The Assembly earnestly deplores the fact that the concepts of state secrecy or national security are invoked by many governments (United States, Poland, Romania, "the former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia", Italy and Germany, as well as the Russian Federation in the Northern Caucasus) to obstruct judicial and/or parliamentary proceedings aimed at ascertaining the responsibilities of the executive in relation to grave allegations of human rights violations and at rehabilitating and compensating the alleged victims of such violations.

9. Information as well as evidence concerning the civil, criminal or political liability of the state's representatives for serious violations of human rights must not be considered as worthy of protection as state secrets. If it is not possible to separate such cases from true, legitimate state secrets, appropriate procedures must be put into place ensuring that the culprits are held accountable for their actions while preserving state secrecy.

10. The scope of the executive's reserved area, exempted by virtue of state secrecy and national security from parliamentary and judicial review under legislation or in accordance with practice dating from the worst period of the Cold War, must be reconsidered to take into account the principles of democracy and rule of law.

11. The Assembly is also anxious about the threats to the European governments' freedom of action resulting from their covert involvement in the CIA's unlawful activities. The disclosure of the truth, necessary on grounds of principle, is also the best way of restoring the vital co-operation between secret services for the prevention and suppression of terrorism on a sound and sustainable basis.

12. Only Bosnia and Herzegovina and Canada, the latter an observer to the Council of Europe, have fully acknowledged their responsibilities with regard to the unlawful transfers of detainees.

¹ Doc 10957.

13. The Romanian parliamentary delegation has shown a firm resolve to co-operate with the Assembly, but has itself encountered the government authorities' reluctance to shed all possible light on the CIA's questionable activities in Romanian territory.

14. In Italy, the trial of the kidnappers of Abu Omar runs into obstacles due to considerations of state secrecy. The Assembly is deeply perturbed by the proceedings brought recently against the Milan public prosecutors themselves for breach of state secrecy. It regards such proceedings as intolerable impediments to the independence of justice.

15. In Germany, the work of the *Bundestag* commission of inquiry is proceeding energetically. But the prosecutorial authorities, engaged in the hunt for the kidnappers of Khaled El-Masri, still meet with lack of co-operation on the part of the American and Macedonian authorities. Khaled El-Masri still awaits the rehabilitation and redress of damages owed to him, in the same way as Maher Arar, the victim in a comparable case in Canada.

16. The Assembly solemnly restates its position that terrorism can and must be combated by methods consistent with human rights and rule of law. This position of principle, founded on the values upheld by the Council of Europe, is also the one that best guarantees the effectiveness of the fight against terrorism in the long term.

17. The Assembly therefore calls upon:

17.1. the parliaments and judicial authorities of all Council of Europe member states to:

17.1.1. elucidate fully, by reducing to a reasonable minimum the restrictions of transparency founded on concepts of state secrecy and national security, the secret services' wrongful acts committed on their territory with regard to secret detentions and unlawful transfers of detainees; and

17.1.2. ensure that the victims of such unlawful acts are fittingly rehabilitated and compensated;

17.2. the media to fully perform their role as champions of transparency, truth, tolerance and of human rights and dignity; and

17.3. the competent authorities of all member states to implement the other proposals embodied in its Resolution 1507 (2006).

18. Finally, the Assembly reaffirms the importance of setting up within it a genuine European parliamentary inquiry mechanism.

B. Draft recommendation

1. The Parliamentary Assembly refers to its Resolution ... (2007) on secret detentions and illegal transfers of detainees involving Council of Europe member states. It also recalls its Recommendation 1754 (2006) on alleged secret detentions and unlawful inter-state transfers of detainees involving Council of Europe member states, noting with regret that the Committee of Ministers has not as yet acted positively either on its own proposals or on those of the Secretary General of the Council of Europe submitted in June 2006, which the Assembly fully endorses.²

2. The Assembly condemns the deafening silence of the Committee of Ministers as regards the 3rd public statement of the Council of Europe Anti-Torture Committee concerning the existence of secret detention facilities in the Chechen Republic of the Russian Federation, made on 13 March 2007. It urges the Committee of Ministers to play its full role as the decision-making body of the Council of Europe, the organisation which is guardian of human rights in Europe.

3. Given that the concepts of state secrecy or national security are invoked by many governments to obstruct judicial or parliamentary proceedings aimed at ascertaining the responsibilities of the government authorities in relation to grave allegations of human rights violations and at rehabilitating and compensating the presumed victims of such violations, the Assembly invites the Committees of Ministers to prepare a recommendation on the matter, in order to:

3.1. ensure that information and evidence concerning the civil, criminal or political liability of the State's representatives for grave human rights violations committed are excluded from protection as state secrets;

3.2. introduce appropriate procedures ensuring that the culprits are accountable for their actions while preserving lawful state secrecy and national security, when secrets unworthy of protection are inextricably linked with lawful state secrets.

4. The Committee of Ministers should be guided in particular by the Canadian procedures followed in the case of Maher Arar and by national parliamentary inquiry procedures such as the rules of the German *Bundestag* commissions of inquiry providing for the possibility of the commission's appointing a special investigator.

5. The Committee of Ministers is invited to inform the Assembly, before the end of 2007, of the progress of its work on the implementation of the Secretary General's proposals, and of the Assembly's Recommendation 1754 (2006).

² Follow-up to the Secretary General's reports drawn up under Article 52 ECHR on the question of secret detention and transport of detainees suspected of terrorist acts, notably by or at the instigation of foreign agencies (SG/Inf(2006)5 and SG/Inf(2006)13), document SG(2006)01.

C. Explanatory memorandum
by Mr Dick Marty, Rapporteur

Table of contents

Introductory remarks - an overview

I. The "dynamics of truth"

- i. *How President Bush's disclosure of the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) secret detention programme has accelerated the "dynamics of truth"*
- ii. *The responsibility to provide a truthful account and the importance of confidential sources*
- iii. *The concept: the development of the "High-Value Detainee" (HVD) Programme operated by the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA)*
- iv. *The evolution of specific "black sites" in the HVD programme*

II. Secret detentions in Council of Europe member States

- i. *The framework*
 - a. *Securing CIA clandestine operations overseas on the platform of the North Atlantic Treaty Organisation (NATO)*
 - b. *Invocation of Article V of the North Atlantic Treaty*
 - c. *NATO authorisations for US operations in the "war on terror"*
 - d. *The wider NATO system and the "war on terror"*
- ii. *Bilateral arrangements*
 - a. *Securing agreements with certain countries to host "black sites" for HVDs*
 - b. *The United States' choice of European partners*
- iii. *Responsible political authorities and preservation of secrecy in Poland and Romania*
 - a. *Application of the NATO framework in Poland*
 - b. *Application of the NATO framework in Romania*
 - c. *Preserving secrecy through military intelligence partnerships*
 - d. *Preserving secrecy and NATO Security Policy*

III. Secret detention operations in Poland

- i. *Partnering with military intelligence in Poland*
- ii. *Responsible political authorities in Poland*
- iii. *The anatomy of CIA secret transfers and detentions in Poland*
 - a. *Transfer of HVDs into CIA detention in Poland*
 - b. *Arrivals and "drop-offs" at Szymany Airport*
 - c. *Secret detention operations at Stare Kiejkuty*

IV. Secret detention operations in Romania

- i. *Partnering with military intelligence in Romania*
- ii. *Responsible political authorities in Romania*
- iii. *The anatomy of CIA secret transfers and detentions in Romania*
 - a. *Creating a secure area for CIA transfers and detentions*
 - b. *Transfer of detainees into Romania: the cover-up persists*

V. Human rights abuses involved in the CIA secret detention programme

- i. *Re-humanising the people held in secret detention*
- ii. *Reconstructing the conditions in a CIA secret detention cell*
- iii. *Confinement, isolation and insufficient provisions*
 - a. *Careful physical conditioning of detainee and cell*
 - b. *Permanent surveillance*
 - c. *Mundane routines become unforgettable memories*
 - d. *Exertion of physical and psychological stress*

VI. Secrecy and cover-up: how the United States and its European partners evade responsibility for CIA clandestine operations

- i. *A case study of Khaled El-Masri*
 - a. *Exposing El-Masri's secret "homeward rendition" to Europe*
 - b. *The "legal vacuum": denial of accountability to El-Masri in Germany and in the United States*
 - c. *The German parliamentary committee of inquiry and the work of the prosecutors in Munich*
 - *The Bundestag committee of inquiry*
 - *The Munich Prosecutor's office*
 - d. *Deception and failure to account on the part of "the former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia"*
- ii. *Complicity and accountability in other rendition cases*
 - a. *The role of the Italian authorities in the case of Abu Omar*
 - b. *The role of the Canadian authorities in the case of Maher Arar*
 - c. *Proposal by the All Party Parliamentary Group on Extraordinary Rendition (APPG) to improve the UK's mechanisms dealing with rendition requests*

VII. Secret detentions and renditions: the diminishing effect on respect for human rights worldwide

- i. *A collateral damage of the war on terror: diminishing respect for human rights*
- ii. *Continued secret detentions in the Chechen Republic and failure to cooperate with the CPT: unacceptable collateral damage to the values of the Council of Europe*
 - a. *CPT 3^d Public Statement and detentions in the village of Tsentoroy*
 - b. *Alleged secret detentions in Grozny*

VIII. Need for consensus solutions to the HVD dilemma whilst ensuring respect for human rights

- i. *Towards consensus definitions of phrases used in the "war on terror"*
- ii. *Towards consensus standards on interrogation techniques*
- iii. *Perceptions of the HVD programme and its likely reactivation*
- iv. *Concluding thoughts*

Appendices

1. *Disguised CIA flights into Szymany Airport, Poland*
2. *The "secure zone" for CIA transfers and secret detentions in Romania*
3. *Relevant flight logs from the Marty database*

Introductory remarks – an overview

1. What was previously just a set of allegations is now proven: large numbers of people have been abducted from various locations across the world and transferred to countries where they have been persecuted and where it is known that torture is common practice. Others have been held in arbitrary detention, without any precise charges levelled against them and without any judicial oversight – denied the possibility of defending themselves. Still others have simply disappeared for indefinite periods and have been held in secret prisons, including in member states of the Council of Europe, the existence and operations of which have been concealed ever since.

2. Some individuals were kept in secret detention centres for periods of several years, where they were subjected to degrading treatment and so-called "enhanced interrogation techniques" (essentially a euphemism for a kind of torture), in the name of gathering information, however unsound, which the United States claims has protected our common security. Elsewhere, others have been transferred thousands of miles into prisons whose locations they may never know, interrogated ceaselessly, physically and psychologically abused, before being released because they were plainly not the people being sought. After the suffering they went through, they were released without a word of apology or any compensation – with one remarkable exception owing to the ethical and responsible approach of the Canadian authorities – and also have to put up with the opprobrium of doubts surrounding their innocence and, right here in Europe, racist harassment fuelled by certain media outlets. These are the terrible consequences of what in some quarters is called the "war on terror."

3. While the strategy in question was devised and put in place by the current United States administration to deal with the threat of global terrorism, it has only been made possible by the collaboration at various institutional levels of America's many partner countries. As was already shown in my report of 12

June 2006 (PACE Doc 10957), these partners have included several Council of Europe member states. Only exceptionally have any of them acknowledged their responsibility – as in the case of Bosnia and Herzegovina, for instance – while the majority have done nothing to seek out the truth. Indeed many governments have done everything to disguise the true nature and extent of their activities and are persistent in their unco-operative attitude. Moreover, only very few countries have responded favourably to the proposals made by the Secretary General of the Council of Europe at the end of the procedure initiated under Article 52 of the European Convention of Human Rights ("ECHR") (see document SG(2006)01).

4. The rendition, abduction and detention of terrorist suspects have always taken place outside the territory of the United States, where such actions would no doubt have been ruled unlawful and unconstitutional. Obviously, these actions are also unacceptable under the laws of European countries, who nonetheless tolerated them or colluded actively in carrying them out. This export of illegal activities overseas is all the more shocking in that it shows fundamental contempt for the countries on whose territories it was decided to commit the relevant acts. The fact that the measures only apply to non-American citizens is just as disturbing: it reflects a kind of "legal apartheid" and an exaggerated sense of superiority. Once again, the blame does not lie solely with the Americans but also, above all, with European political leaders who have knowingly acquiesced in this state of affairs.

5. Some European governments have obstructed the search for the truth and are continuing to do so by invoking the concept of "state secrets". Secrecy is invoked so as not to provide explanations to parliamentary bodies or to prevent judicial authorities from establishing the facts and prosecuting those guilty of offences. This criticism applies to Germany and Italy, in particular. In Germany, the concept of 'core executive privilege' seems to allow the Government to withhold some relevant information from the parliamentary committee of inquiry. Some of its members have recently seized the Federal Constitutional Court in order to oblige the Government to disclose more information. As far as Italy is concerned, it is striking to note that state secrets are invoked against the prosecutor in charge of investigating the Abu Omar case on grounds almost identical to those advanced by the authorities in the Russian Federation in its crackdown on scientists, journalists and lawyers, many of whom have been prosecuted and sentenced for alleged acts of espionage. The same approach led the authorities of "the former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia" to hide the truth and give an obviously false account of the actions of its own national agencies and the CIA in carrying out the secret detention and rendition of Khaled El-Masri.

6. Invoking state secrets in such a way that they apply even years after the event is unacceptable in a democratic state based on the rule of law. It is frankly all the more shocking when the very body invoking such secrets attempts to define their concept and scope, as a means of shirking responsibility. The invocation of state secrets should not be permitted when it is used to conceal human rights violations and it should, in any case, be subject to rigorous oversight. Here again, Canada seems to demonstrate the right approach, as will be seen later in this report.

7. There is now enough evidence to state that secret detention facilities run by the CIA did exist in Europe from 2003 to 2005, in particular in Poland and Romania. These two countries were already named in connection with secret detentions by Human Rights Watch in November 2005. At the explicit request of the American government, the Washington Post simply referred generically to "eastern European democracies", although it was aware of the countries actually concerned. It should be noted that ABC did also name Poland and Romania in an item on its website, but their names were removed very quickly in circumstances which were explained in our previous report. We have also had clear and detailed confirmation from our own sources, in both the American intelligence services and the countries concerned, that the two countries did host secret detention centres under a special CIA programme established by the American administration in the aftermath of 11 September 2001 to "kill, capture and detain" terrorist suspects deemed to be of "high value". Our findings are further corroborated by flight data of which Poland, in particular, claims to be unaware and which we have been able to verify using various other documentary sources.

8. The secret detention facilities in Europe were run directly and exclusively by the CIA. To our knowledge, the local staff had no meaningful contact with the prisoners and performed purely logistical duties such as securing the outer perimeter. The local authorities were not supposed to be aware of the exact number or the identities of the prisoners who passed through the facilities – this was information they did not "need to know." While it is likely that very few people in the countries concerned, including in the governments themselves, knew of the existence of the centres, we have sufficient grounds to declare that the highest state authorities were aware of the CIA's illegal activities on their territories.

9. We are not an investigating authority: we have neither the powers nor the resources. It is not therefore our aim to pass judgments, still less to hand down sentences. However, our task is clear: to assess, as far as possible, allegations of serious violations of human rights committed on the territory of

Council of Europe member states, which therefore involve violations of the European Convention on Human Rights. We believe we have shown that the CIA committed a whole series of illegal acts in Europe by abducting individuals, detaining them in secret locations and subjecting them to interrogation techniques tantamount to torture.

10. In most cases, the acts took place with the requisite permissions, protections or active assistance of government agencies. We believe that the framework for such assistance was developed around NATO authorisations agreed on 4 October 2001, some of which are public and some of which remain secret. According to several concurring sources, these authorisations served as a platform for bilateral agreements, which – of course – also remain secret.

11. In our view, the countries implicated in these programmes have failed in their duty to establish the truth: the evidence of the existence of violations of fundamental human rights is concrete, reliable and corroborative. At the very least, it is such as to require the authorities concerned at last to order proper independent and thorough inquiries and stop obstructing the efforts under way in judicial and parliamentary bodies to establish the truth. International organisations, in particular the Council of Europe, the European Union and NATO, must give serious consideration to ways of avoiding similar abuses in future and ensuring compliance with the formal and binding commitments which states have entered into in terms of the protection of human rights and human dignity.

12. Without investigative powers or the necessary resources, our investigations were based solely on astute use of existing materials – for instance, the analysis of thousands of international flight records – and a network of sources established in numerous countries. With very modest means, we had to do real “intelligence” work. We were able to establish contacts with people who had worked or still worked for the relevant authorities, in particular intelligence agencies. We have never based our conclusions on single statements and we have only used information that is confirmed by other, totally independent sources. Where possible we have cross-checked our information both in the European countries concerned and on the other side of the Atlantic or through objective documents or data. Clearly, our individual sources were only willing to talk to us on the condition of absolute anonymity. At the start of our investigations, the Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights authorised us to guarantee our contacts strict confidentiality where necessary. This willingness to grant confidentiality to potential “whistleblowers” was also communicated to Mr Franco Frattini, Vice-President of the European Commission with responsibility for the area of freedom, security and justice, so that he could also notify the relevant ministers in EU countries. Guarantees of confidentiality undoubtedly contributed to a climate of trust and made it possible for many sources to agree to talk to us. The individuals concerned are not prepared at present to testify in public, but some of them may be in the future if the circumstances were to change.

13. The Polish authorities recently criticised us for not travelling to their country to visit the facility suspected of having housed a detention centre. However, we see no point in visiting the site: we are not forensic science experts and we have no doubts about the capability of those who would have removed any traces of the prisoners’ presence. Moreover, a meeting at the site would only have been worthwhile if the Polish authorities had first replied to the questions we put to them on numerous occasions and to which we are still awaiting replies.

14. We are fully aware of the seriousness of the terrorist threat and the danger it poses to our societies. However, we believe that the end does not justify the means in this area either. The fight against terrorism must not serve as an excuse for systematic recourse to illegal acts, massive violation of fundamental human rights and contempt for the rule of law. I hold this view not only because methods of this nature conflict with the constitutional order of all civilised countries and are ethically unacceptable, but also because they are not effective from the perspective of a genuine long-term response to terrorism.

15. We have said it before and others have said it much more forcefully, but we must repeat it here: having recourse to abuse and illegal acts actually amounts to a resounding failure of our system and plays right into the hands of the criminals who seek to destroy our societies through terror. Moreover, in the process, we give these criminals a degree of legitimacy – that of fighting an unfair system – and also generate sympathy for their cause, which cannot but serve as an encouragement to them and their supporters.

16. The fact is that there is no real international strategy against terrorism, and Europe seems to have been tragically passive in this regard. The refusal to establish and recognise a functioning international judicial and prosecution system is also a major weakness in our efforts to combat international terrorism. We also agree with the view expressed by Amnesty International in its recent annual report: governments are taking advantage of the fear generated by the terrorist threat to impose arbitrary restrictions on fundamental

freedoms. At the same time, they are paying no attention to developments in other areas that claim many more lives, or they display a disconcerting degree of passivity. We need only cast our minds to human trafficking or the arms trade: how is it possible, for example, that aeroplanes full of weapons continue to land regularly in Darfur, where a human tragedy with tens of thousands of victims is unfolding?

17. In our view, it is also necessary to draw attention to an aspect we believe to be very dangerous: the legitimate fight against terrorism must not serve as a pretext for provoking racist and Islamophobic reactions among the public. The Council of Europe has rightly recognised the fundamental importance of intercultural and interfaith dialogue. The member states and observers really should carry these efforts forward and maintain the utmost of vigilance on the issue. Any excesses in this respect could have disastrous consequences in terms of an expanded future terrorist threat.

18. In the course of our investigations and through various specific circumstances, we have become aware of certain special mechanisms, many of them covert, employed by intelligence services in their counter-terrorist activities. It is not for us to judge these methods, although in this area, too, great liberties appear to be taken with lawfulness. Many of these methods give rise to chain reactions of blackmail and lies between different agencies and institutions in individual states, as well as between states. Therein may lie at least a partial explanation for certain governments' fierce opposition to revealing the truth. We cannot go into the details of this phenomenon without putting human lives at risk. Let me reiterate that we are fully convinced of the strategic importance of the work of intelligence services in combating terrorism. However, we believe equally strongly that the relevant agencies need to be subject to codes of conduct, accompanied by robust and thorough supervision.

19. With the mandate assigned to us, we believe that the Assembly has reached the limits of its possibilities. The resources at our disposal to address the issues presented to us are totally inadequate for the task. The Council of Europe should give serious consideration to equipping itself with more effective and more binding instruments for dealing with such grave instances of massive and systematic violations of human rights. This is more necessary now than ever before, since it is clear that we are facing a worrying process of the erosion of fundamental freedoms and rights.

20. We must condemn the attitude of the many countries that did not deem it necessary to reply to the questionnaire we sent them through their national delegations. Similarly, NATO has never replied to our correspondence.

21. In presenting this report, the Rapporteur expresses his gratitude to the staff of the Committee's secretariat for their outstanding commitment and dedication. Very special thanks and acknowledgment go to the young staff member who was specifically assigned to this investigation: he has displayed absolutely amazing analytical skills and tenacity.

I. The "dynamics of truth"

i. *How President Bush's disclosure of the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) secret detention programme has accelerated the "dynamics of truth"*

22. When President Bush decided on 6 September 2006 to reveal the existence of the covert programme implemented by the CIA to arrest, detain and interrogate overseas high-value terrorist suspects³, he simply glossed over the most delicate aspects, such as the implementation means chosen and (not) obtaining the prior support from the United States Congress for his Administration's "war against terrorism".

23. President Bush's disclosure was carefully worded so as to provide very little factual insight that was genuinely new or unknown. It was instead couched in imperative terms that portrayed the President as a strong Commander-in-Chief trying to prevent threats to the United States by methods - such as the CIA's interrogation techniques - which were *"tough... safe, and lawful, and necessary"*.

24. The end was portrayed as paramount - *"we're getting vital information necessary to do our jobs, and that's to protect the American people and our allies"*; the means of getting there inconsequential - *"I cannot describe the specific methods used - I think you understand why"*.

³ The White House, Office of the Press Secretary, "Remarks by the President on the Global War on Terror" (*War against terrorism is a struggle for freedom and liberty, Bush says*), speech delivered in the East Room of the White House, 06.09.2006; hereinafter "Remarks by President Bush, 06.09.2006".

25. Just under six weeks later, the US Congress responded to President Bush's clarion call⁴ by passing the Military Commissions Act 2006 into law. As President Bush had expressly requested, the legislation draws distinctions between United States citizens and non-citizens, strips away the time-honoured right of detainees to challenge the basis for their detention (*habeas corpus*), and insulates US service personnel from prosecution for violations of Common Article 3 of the four Geneva Conventions. The process that lay ahead for captured terrorist suspects was thereby mapped out, whilst the Administration tried to cover the tracks that had led them there.

26. The limited disclosures of 6 September 2006, afforded a fresh focus to the mandate of my inquiry. One thing was now certain, personally acknowledged by the President of the United States: the existence of secret detention centres, which I had already confirmed in my June 2006 report. We are, however, faced with unresolved allegations that Council of Europe member States have colluded with the United States in serious human rights violations such as enforced disappearances, incommunicado (secret) detentions, and torture or cruel, inhuman and degrading treatment. President Bush's assertion that Europeans too had benefited from the programme⁵ - which has not been substantiated by any evidence - must be put into its proper perspective if it were shown that we had forsaken our democratic values and the rule of law in order to share in those benefits.

27. In my view the protection of fundamental human rights is every bit as important as the preservation of national security cited by President Bush; indeed I hold these two objectives to be complementary, mutually reinforcing and in no way contradictory.

28. If we are to understand clearly the relationship between human rights and national security imperatives for the future, then we cannot content ourselves with partial truths about how the policies in question have been developed and implemented in the past. It is therefore our duty to get right to the bottom of the CIA's secret detention programme in all its systemic components. The programme must not simply pass into history as a policy that seemed to breach our supposedly inviolable human rights, but about which we never learned the truth and for which we never exercised political and legal accountability. We have a right and the duty to know the truth and to analyse critically the means and methods being used in our name towards the stated goal of enhancing our common security. It is therefore indispensable to clarify the precise operational and legal basis of the CIA's covert programme, and in particular to establish the extent to which Council of Europe member states were involved.

29. Building upon the June 2006 interim report⁶, I have now concentrated on placing the CIA programme properly within the "global spider's web" - the image I used to describe the system of secret detentions and detainee transfers spun out around the world by the US Government and its allies. In this context, our interest has been concentrated on the role played by the member States of the Council of Europe that acted as "hosts" for CIA secret detentions.

30. As this report will make clear, the HVD programme has depended on extraordinary authorisations - unprecedented in nature and scope - at both national and international levels. The secret of its very existence was successfully guarded for several years, and until today, very little detail has been published about the terms used to refer to it, the way the system has operated, the underlying authorisations and arrangements that have sustained it, or even the reasons as to why it has so successfully been covered up.

31. Questions such as where the detention sites have been located and what conditions the detainees have been kept in were declared last year by President Bush to be too sensitive for him to answer officially, on the grounds that "*doing so would provide our enemies with information they could use to take retribution*".⁷

⁴ *Ibidem*. The transcript shows that President Bush struck a chord with his White House audience, which included relatives of victims of the 9/11 attacks: "Congress is in session just for a few more weeks, and passing this legislation ought to be the top priority. (Applause.)... For the sake of our security, Congress needs to act, and update our laws to meet the threats of this new era. And I know they will."

⁵ *Ibid*. "Information from the terrorists questioned in this program helped unravel plots and terrorist cells in Europe and other places. It's helped our allies to protect their people from deadly enemies."

⁶ See Dick Marty, Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights, Council of Europe Parliamentary Assembly, "Alleged secret detentions and unlawful inter-state transfers of detainees involving CoE member States", Doc. 10957, 12.06.2006, available at <http://assembly.coe.int/Main.asp?link=/Documents/WorkingDocs/Doc06/EDOC10957.htm> (hereinafter "Marty Report 2006, Council of Europe Doc. 10957").

⁷ Remarks by President Bush, 06.09.2006, *supra* note 3.

32. Indeed, even when the revelations of secret detentions in "several democracies in Eastern Europe" first emerged in November 2005,⁸ the publication responsible for breaking the story, *The Washington Post*, made a decision not to publish the names of the states which had hosted CIA "black sites", although it was aware of this information. *The Post's* decision followed a meeting at the White House and an explicit appeal from the US Government to refrain from naming the countries involved.⁹ *The Post's* Staff Writer Dana Priest, who wrote the article in question, explained the rationale behind the newspaper's decision in the following terms:

*"Political embarrassment was not a consideration; it really turned on the safety and co-operation questions. We did not publish the names of the countries involved because those countries were co-operating on other efforts that were not controversial, some of which the Post knew about from independent sources and which we considered to be valuable. Knowing those efforts to be vital to our international programmes, we thought that those efforts might stop if the countries' names were published, and that this would not be good."*¹⁰

33. While one might understand this decision, I have chosen to adopt a different position from that of *The Washington Post* on this issue, whilst maintaining a strict policy of confidentiality with regard to my individual sources. It should also be borne in mind that the very earnest international NGO Human Rights Watch had explicitly cited Poland and Romania among the countries in which there had been secret detention centres. Moreover, it is difficult to accept that the reasons given at the time by the *Washington Post* are still valid today.

ii. The responsibility to provide a truthful account and the importance of confidential sources

34. Especially in light of its unparalleled pedigree for protecting and promoting human rights on our continent, the Council of Europe holds a unique responsibility in providing a truthful account. It has been said that the paradigm of US detainee treatment in the course of the "war on terrorism" has been to carry out its most odious acts extra-territorially – including in Europe – because it knows that such acts would not be permissible at home under the laws and Constitution of the United States. This is a paradigm of political expediency. But how not to see in it a form of contempt towards other countries, notably Cuba (Guantanamo!) and Europe: what is not good enough for the United States is for others!

35. In direct response, the paradigm of this report is one based on principles and values. We assert that in order to retain the moral authority necessary to defeat the global terrorist threat, we must ensure that every detainee in our custody – notwithstanding the acts of which he is accused, or whether he is held in Europe or elsewhere – is accorded the same fundamental human rights we would expect to be accorded ourselves and which, moreover, we uphold for even the worst criminals. Not even war authorises conduct of any sort; for example, the Geneva Conventions, the cornerstone of international humanitarian law laying down the limits to the barbarity of war, also prohibit secret detention centres.

36. From the outset of my mandate as Rapporteur on this issue, I have argued that transparency and accountability would in fact prove to be healthy for all the member States of the Council of Europe, not least for the countries which have hosted CIA "black sites".

37. The perpetual cycle of allegations and unsubstantiated rumours since November 2005 has merely served to fuel mutual suspicion and distrust between our governments and peoples. The uncertainty has disrupted open political debate and provided an unwelcome distraction from the most urgent task of developing more viable democratic strategies to combat the growing terrorist threat in accordance with the rule of law.

38. Thus my decision to name the countries concerned should not be construed as an attempt to single out scapegoats or to drive a wedge between members of the European family. On the contrary, my investigations demonstrate clearly that responsibility is broadly shared on both sides of the Atlantic and on our continent.

⁸ See Dana Priest, "CIA Holds Terror Suspects in Secret Prisons – Debate is Growing within Agency about Legality and Morality of Overseas System set up after 9/11", *The Washington Post*, 02.11.2005.

⁹ See Howard Kurtz, "Bush Presses Editors on Security", *The Washington Post*, 26.12.2005, available at http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/12/25/AR2005122500665_pf.html. For further commentary, see also Marty Report 2006, section 1.3, at p. 9.

¹⁰ Dana Priest, speaking at the seminar entitled "Secrecy and Government: America Faces the Future", hosted by the Center on Law and Security, NYU School of Law, New York, 12.04.2007.

39. From the very beginnings of the "war on terror" advocated by the United States, European governments could not ignore its true nature; all the members and partners of NATO signed up to the same "permissive" – not to say illegal – terms that allowed CIA operations to permeate throughout the European continent and beyond; all knew that CIA practices for the detention, transfer and treatment of terrorist suspects left open considerable scope for abuses and unlawful measures; yet all remained silent and kept the operations, the practices, their agreements and their participation secret.

40. Now it is time for the member States of the Council of Europe to muster a similar collective spirit in acknowledging the truth about the past and regrouping to face the considerable challenges to be faced in the future. The methods used not only proved to be of questionable usefulness, but above all they also gave a semblance of legitimacy to terrorist movements and even gave rise to some feeling of sympathy for them.

41. As Council of Europe Rapporteur I have talked persistently about my belief in the "dynamics of truth" – that each drop of truth will lead forward to another drop of truth, and that a steady trickle will ultimately develop into an irreversible flow. Seen in this regard, my report of June 2006, which mapped out the "global spider's web" and exposed CIA "rendition circuits" for the first time, was but a small contribution to a pool of outstanding investigative work by journalists¹¹ and non-governmental organisations¹² that continues to grow to the present day.

42. Yet while the momentum was gathering last year, we were perfectly aware that we would still have to overcome formidable obstacles in order to get to the truth about the CIA programme of secret detentions in Europe. State secrecy has been systematically invoked at national level in several instances both to deny us access to classified documents and to thwart action taken by the competent judicial and parliamentary authorities.¹³ Moreover, as I demonstrate later in this report,¹⁴ the secrecy and security of information policies adopted by states in the framework of the North Atlantic Treaty Organisation (NATO) are just as impenetrable when applied as barriers to transparency as they have proven since they were selected to act as coverage for CIA clandestine operations.

43. To encourage even a minor departure from strict adherence to these regimes of silence, secrecy and cover-up would require a rare convergence of factors. The first signs of cracks would have to appear in alliances that had hitherto been absolutely watertight. The motivation for insiders on one or both sides of the Atlantic to talk to us would surely derive only from their fear of betrayal – either by their colleagues, their political masters or their transatlantic partners.

44. The catalyst for those involved in the HVD programme to talk candidly to our team appears ultimately to have come from the American side – albeit that a degree of ambiguity about who was "allowed" to say what appears to have worked in our favour. My representative, who was on-the-spot in Washington, DC when President Bush disclosed the existence of the CIA's covert overseas detention and interrogation programme, received an off-the-record briefing.

¹¹ In particular, I wish to recognise the following journalistic contributions, which depended on original investigative work to bring to light original facts and new dimensions to the global system of secret detentions and detainee transfers: Stephen Grey on extraordinary renditions and outsourcing of torture (see "America's Gulag," in *The New Statesman*, 17.05.2004; "US Accused of Torture Flights," in *The Sunday Times*, 14.11.2004; and "Les Etats-Unis inventent la délocalisation de la torture," in *Le Monde Diplomatique*, April 2005); Dana Priest on CIA programmes, including secret detentions in Europe ("CIA Holds Terror Suspects in Secret Prisons – Debate is Growing within Agency about Legality and Morality of Overseas System set up after 9/11," in *The Washington Post*, 2.11.2005; and "Foreign Network at Front of CIA's Terror Fight – Joint Facilities in Two Dozen Countries account for bulk of Agency's post-9/11 successes," in *The Washington Post*, 18.11.2005); Jane Mayer on rendition policies, interrogation techniques and torture memos ("Outsourcing Torture: The secret history of America's 'extraordinary rendition' programme," in *The New Yorker*, 14 and 21.02.2005; "A Deadly Interrogation – Can the CIA legally kill a prisoner?" in *The New Yorker*, 14.11.2005; and "The Memo – How an internal effort to ban the abuse and torture of detainees was thwarted," in *The New Yorker*, 27.02.2006); Brian Ross and Richard Esposito on enhanced interrogations and the clear-out of European sites ("CIA's Harsh Interrogation Techniques Described – Sources Say Agency's Tactics lead to Questionable Confessions, Sometimes to Death," *ABC News*, 18.11.2005; and "Sources Tell ABC News Top Al-Qaeda Figures held in Secret CIA Prisons: 10 out of 11 Terror Leaders subjected to 'Enhanced Interrogation Techniques,'" *ABC News*, 5.12.2005); Don Van Natta Jr. and Souad Mekhennet on the El-Masri case ("German's Claim of Kidnapping brings Investigation of US link," in *The New York Times*, 9.01.2005); Nick Hawton on the cover-up regarding secret flights into Poland ("Chasing Shadows," *BBC Radio 4*, 2.01.2007); and *The Chicago Tribune* on undeclared flights in both Poland and Romania (John Crewdson, "Elusive jet may hold clue to secret prisons – Mystery Gulfstream landed in Romania," in *The Chicago Tribune*, 13.09.2006; and Tom Hundley, "Remote Polish airstrip holds clues to secret CIA flights," 06.02.2007).

¹² I am deeply grateful to all our allies in the non-governmental field, whose dedication to the cause and tireless support for my inquiry – much of it behind the scenes – has proven invaluable. For their professional approach throughout the last two years and for their reporting, research and representations too extensive to enumerate individually here, I wish to thank in particular: the American Civil Liberties Union, Amnesty International, the Brennan Centre for Justice at NYU School of Law, the Centre for Human Rights and Global Justice at NYU School of Law, the Centre for Constitutional Rights, Human Rights First, Human Rights Watch, the International Commission of Jurists, REPRIEVE, Statewatch and the Swedish Helsinki Committee for Human Rights. I salute your work and that of the many other NGOs active in the field who have supported me anonymously or whose names I have inadvertently failed to mention.

¹³ Pertinent examples of the invocation of state secrecy in at least two different jurisdictions are provided in the section entitled "A case study of Khaled El-Masri," at section VI.i later in this report.

¹⁴ See section entitled "Preserving Secrecy and the NATO Security Policy," at section II.iii. later in this report.

45. Thereafter, one of the most challenging aspects of our investigation has been our effort to access the structures where the information is held within the different European states. Towards this end our team has undertaken visits and developed sources in both the political and intelligence spheres in various countries, sometimes pursuing multiple contacts over a period of months.

46. Consequently, all of the conclusions drawn in this report rely upon multiple sources, which validate and corroborate one another. Indeed, in the course of my inquiry, our team has spoken – and in many cases conducted interviews – with over 30 one-time members (serving, retired or having carried out contract work) of intelligence services in the United States and Europe.

47. However, by necessity, the majority of these conversations have taken place under conditions of strict confidentiality, in order to enable the individuals concerned to be able to speak freely and without fear of consequence.

48. It is my firm conviction that what I publish here poses no threat to the individual or collective safety of any of my sources, some of whom have taken considerable personal risks to speak to us. Thus I do not identify by name the sources of many specific quotes and other items of information, nor do I attribute them too specifically to the office held by the speaker, such that no reader is able to identify the individuals who spoke in confidence to us and whose anonymity, at least for the moment, must be preserved.

49. These rules on confidentiality, imposed upon us because of the lack of collaboration from the states concerned, cannot and should not prevent me from naming individual office-holders who occupied key positions of power at the relevant times and who thus answer for the decisions they took on behalf of their states.

50. In the sections that follow, I have therefore drawn upon multiple sources in the US and European intelligence communities in an attempt to lay bare the anatomy of this controversial programme. In so doing, I believe that I have been able to provide the most in-depth account to date of the conceptual development of the HVD programme, the NATO framework so vital to the programme's operations, details of the bilateral arrangements for its operations, and important strands of evidence that belie the repeated denials of high-ranking officials – including several Presidents and Prime Ministers – about what took place and what they knew. Certainly we are far from knowing the whole truth. The information we have gathered is, however, sufficiently concrete – and worrying – to encourage states at last to do all they can to get to the bottom of what took place in their countries and within certain of their institutions.

iii. *The concept: the development of the “High-Value Detainee” (HVD) Programme operated by the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA)*

51. For the sake of clarity reference should be made to the CIA's covert programme using the correct terminology: among well-informed quarters, the programme is known as the “High-Value Detainee” programme, or simply the “HVD Programme”.

52. The HVD programme has formed a very specific, narrow and unique strand of the United States' counter-terrorist operations in the period since 11 September 2001. Indeed, one reason why it has been so successfully covered up is that one can easily lose sight of this programme among the sizeable and still growing tally of people detained in the course of the “war on terror”.

53. There have been scores of sites in which thousands of prisoners have been held for varying periods of time either by one or more agencies of the US Government, or on its behalf by foreign allies.

54. Among the most highly-populated and well-known of these detention sites – and indeed, hosts to CIA detainees at one time or another – have been the various internment “camps” on the US Naval Base at Guantanamo Bay, the Bagram Airfield in Kabul, Afghanistan and the Abu Ghraib facility in Baghdad, Iraq. The public has been able to get some sort of picture of these sites, not from transparent information provided by the competent authorities but rather from leaks, statements from former inmates and secretly filmed images of detainee abuse.

55. Even in this context, the HVD programme is different. One senior source in the CIA Counterterrorism Centre told us: “If a guy is captured on the battlefield and sent to [Guantanamo], that's got nothing to do with it. But I think there is a tendency in the media, in Europe and in America, to blend together what the FBI is doing, what the military is doing and what the CIA is doing – to attribute it all to the same programme. And frankly, you can't do that. The HVD programme is a very structured, very rigorous programme.”

56. In my understanding, the narrative of the HVD programme has played out largely over a five-year period, from September 2001 to September 2006. CIA insiders told us that there was widespread surprise that it operated and remained secret quite as long as it did. From 2004 onwards, the President was being strongly advised to place a time limit on the programme because it was regarded as having been somewhat improvisational in its nature and therefore could not be sustained: "every period in history has its bookends".

57. The conception of the HVD programme can be traced to the days immediately after 11 September 2001, when senior CIA officials (including CIA Director George Tenet) worked with the political principals of the Bush Administration (including President Bush himself) to conceive, debate and formulate strategies to "give some extra potency" to America's "frontline officials" in combating and countering the global terrorist threat.

58. On 17 September 2001 President Bush signed a classified Presidential Finding¹⁵ as a means of granting the CIA important new competences relating to its covert actions: new choices it could make and new ways it could respond if confronted with Al-Qaeda targets in the field. On the day this document was signed – the Sunday after the 11 September attacks – senior members of the CIA's Counter-Terrorism Center (CTC) and selected foreign counterparts were made familiar with its contents in a meeting in Washington, DC.¹⁶

59. Our team has spoken with several American officials who have seen the text of the Presidential Finding and participated in the operations that put it into action. Two particularly striking observations have emerged from these discussions. First, by putting "a lot of stock in *Special Activities*"¹⁷ the Finding "redefined the role of the Agency", even in the eyes of some of its own, more conservative senior officials. Second, the "really broad, not specific" scope of the covert actions authorised in the Finding meant that the CIA was instantly granted enough room for manoeuvre to design a secret detentions programme overseas¹⁸.

60. One senior former CTC official said the broad scope and enhanced paramilitary powers for the CIA were negotiated into the terms of the Finding with "revenge for the 9/11 attacks" in mind. Another former CTC official with direct responsibility for geographical areas in which Al Qaeda was operating told us:

"This Administration needed some public successes, so they put a lot more pressure on us to find these people, and they decided to hold these people themselves. I think those are the two major changes post-9/11."

61. Thus, there had emerged a category of terrorist suspects whom the CIA considered of high value and to whose capture, detention, transfer and interrogation it would ultimately dedicate an entire covert programme. The men in this category had mostly been picked out already as "High-Value Targets", or HVTs,¹⁹ and once in the custody of the CIA they would become "High-Value Detainees", or HVDs.²⁰

¹⁵ The US Government finally conceded the existence of this classified Presidential Finding in response to a Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) litigation brought by the American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) in 2006. Nonetheless, the precise scope and contents of the Finding remain unknown and, according to Congressional staffers, even senior members of the relevant House and Senate Select Committees have not been allowed to access it. See ACLU Press Release, "CIA Finally Acknowledges Existence of Presidential Order on Detention Facilities Abroad", 14.11.2006, available at <http://www.aclu.org/safefree/torture/27382prs20061114.html>; see also US Senator Patrick Leahy, "Comments of Senator Patrick Leahy (D-Vt.), Incoming Chairman, Senate Judiciary Committee, on Department of Justice's Response to Request for Documents relating to Bush Administration's Interrogation Policies", 2.01.2007, available at <http://leahy.senate.gov/press/200701/010207.html>.

¹⁶ The former Chief of CIA Clandestine Operations in Europe, Tyler Drumheller, recounts the meeting of 17.09.2001 in his memoirs: "Cofer [Black, then Chief of the CTC] presented a new Presidential authorisation that broadened our options for dealing with terrorist targets – one of the few times such a thing had happened since the CIA was officially banned from carrying out assassinations in 1976. It was clear that the Administration saw this as a war that would largely be fought by intelligence assets. This required a new way of operating". See Tyler Drumheller, *On the Brink: An Insider's Account of How the White House Compromised American Intelligence*, Carroll & Graf, New York, 2006 (hereinafter "Tyler Drumheller, *On the Brink*"); at p. 35.

¹⁷ The Special Activities Division is akin to a paramilitary wing of the CIA; the kinds of "activities" referred to here include renditions and, in exceptional circumstances, assassinations of suspected Al-Qaeda members.

¹⁸ I am certain that the HVD programme has its *general* origins in the 17.09.2001 Finding, because our sources were unanimous on the question of the latitude this document afforded to the CIA. However we were also told separately of the existence of further classified documents (thought to have been signed in 2002) that actually use the term "black sites" in relation to *specific* facilities.

¹⁹ Public citations of the acronym "HVT" have become more common in the course of the "war on terror". It is commonly used, for example, among members of the US Armed Forces, particularly those who have been deployed to track down prominent Baath'ists and insurgents in Iraq, such as Uday and Qu'say Hussein, or Abu Musab al-Zarqawi. See Defense Technical Information Center, "Loss of High-Value Targets" available at <http://www.dtic.mil/doctrine/jel/doddict/data/h/02467.html>.

²⁰ The acronym "HVD" has also now been adopted in public citations used by the Office of the Director of National Intelligence (DNI) and the Department of Defense (DoD). See, for example, Office of the Director of National Intelligence (DNI), "Summary of the High-Value Terrorist Detainee Program", 06.09.2006, available at: <http://www.defenselink.mil/pdf/thehighvaluedetaineeprogram2.pdf>.

62. The profile of the HVTs was that of orchestrators, planners, leading operatives and providers of logistics for some of the most devastating terrorist plots attributed to Al-Qaeda and to its associates. In our discussions, current and former CIA officials have been keen to emphasise, even in hindsight, that their targets span only a very limited range. One asserted: "if you look down the list of the people we've picked up since 9/11, the Agency has maintained a very high level of pertinence in terms of our targets." Another confirmed: "we didn't want the insurgents; we wanted the leadership."

63. CIA dossiers compiled on these men were comprehensive and constantly being updated. As my representative was told by Michael Scheuer, former Chief of the Bin Laden Unit: "the one problem we never had was lack of information."²¹ Intelligence on the HVTs was replete with references to their involvement in the 9/11 attacks and the evolution of its feeder cells, or in other major events in the global escalation of terrorism, such as the dual attack on US Embassies in East Africa, the assault on the US Navy ship USS Cole, or the Bali nightclub bombings.

64. Just as the CIA rendition programme - instigated in the 1990s and escalated in the post-9/11 years - maintained its "safety net" of having obtained legal approval for every operation it launched,²² the CIA's post-9/11 HVD programme was designed and vetted in consultation with various lawyers in the Justice Department, the CIA and in the Presidential Administration. All three of these sets of lawyers, as our sources confirmed, have approved so-called "Kill, Capture or Detain" orders, or "K-C-D orders", for high-value targets with whom the CIA came into contact.

65. The template for the High-Value Detainee programme was not drawn out of the KCD's Detain (or "D") category, since this was said to be a more general responsibility (shared with the military and local counterparts) for those persons picked up in the course of counter-terrorist activities about whose intelligence value the CIA unit on the ground was less certain:

"D was like our default option: Detain. Like if we pick up some guy in a raid where we also got one of the HVTs, like [Ramzi] bin Al-Shibh, and maybe we've got nothing on this guy, but obviously we're still gonna hold him."

66. According to our sources, the tailor-made HVD programme actually grew out of the KCD's Capture (or "C") category, which comprised targets whom the CIA set out expressly to capture, sometimes offering multi-million dollar US Government rewards for decisive tip-offs. The design of a special HVD programme helped to address a key "what next?" question, as one well-placed source explained:

"We knew that we would have some successes when we went out to get these guys, with the resources we were throwing at it and the support of our friends in the Pakistani Services"²³. So the real question was "what are we gonna do with them when we got them?"

67. The CIA ruled out the prospect of having its HVTs handed over to or shared with the US military or the FBI, let alone foreign services - "these high-value targets are not moved between agencies or nations" - believing that the security and integrity of the resultant interrogations, in particular, could not be guaranteed. On the same grounds Guantanamo Bay "offered nothing" akin to the secrecy and isolation that the CIA demanded: "Guantanamo was a real mess. The interrogators there were FBI and military... [who] thought they knew what they were looking for, but they didn't know who they were talking to. The United States had a laboratory at Guantanamo, for the first time, to understand the insurgent arm of Al Qaeda... [but] we screwed it up!"

68. Hence the concept of "black sites", a handful of facilities of limited size and capacity in different parts of the world, where the CIA exclusively would be the jailer.

iv. The evolution of specific "black sites" in the HVD programme

69. A significant breakthrough, which became the trigger for the operations of the HVD programme, was the CIA's capture of Abu Zubaydah in March 2002. Mr Zubaydah's peculiar importance from the US

²¹ Michael Scheuer, former Chief of the Bin Laden Unit in the CIA's Counterterrorism Center, interview carried out by the Rapporteur's representative in Washington, DC, May 2006. Scheuer told us: "We had built up dossiers on all the important people in Al Qaeda within six months after we started the rendition programme. So it was just a matter of keeping those files updated. The approval of the senior levels of the Government and the lawyers' approval, if you pushed them, could be gotten very quickly because everything was ready."

²² For my comprehensive account of "The evolution of the rendition programme", including its legal and operational considerations, see The Marty Report 2006, *supra* note 6.

²³ The phrase used here is understood to be a reference to the Inter Services Intelligence Agency, or ISI, which is Pakistan's military intelligence branch and is renowned for its close co-operation with the CIA.

Government's perspective has been well documented – not least in President Bush's speech of 6 September 2006 – in which he was mentioned 12 times, including to acknowledge that an "alternative set of procedures"²⁴ was introduced specifically for his interrogation. In the ensuing period of approximately two-and-a-half years, information garnered from HVD interrogations using these procedures is said to have proved crucial in combating Al-Qaeda's worldwide terrorist operations.²⁵

70. There are two more specific locations to be considered as "black sites" and about which we have received information sufficiently serious to demand further investigation; we are however not in a position to carry out adequate analysis in order to reach definitive conclusions in this report. First we have received concurring confirmations that United States agencies have used the island territory of **Diego Garcia**, which is the international legal responsibility of the United Kingdom, in the "processing" of high-value detainees. It is true that the UK Government has readily accepted "assurances"²⁶ from US authorities to the contrary, without ever independently or transparently inquiring into the allegations itself, or accounting to the public in a sufficiently thorough manner. Second we have been told that **Thailand** hosted the first CIA "black site," and that Abu Zubaydah was held there after his capture in 2002. CIA sources indicated to us that Thailand was used because of the ready availability of the network of local knowledge and bilateral relationships that dated back to the Vietnam War.²⁷ In line with the approach of most US partner countries, the Thai Government has denied these allegations outright.²⁸

71. The HVD programme has, to a certain extent, grown out of an assertion of *independence* on the part of the CIA in the exercise of "exclusive custody" over its high-value detainees for as long as it continues to question them. However, as my findings in the following sections demonstrate, the CIA's clandestine operations in Europe – including its transfers and secret detentions of HVDs – were sustained and kept secret only through their operational *dependence* on alliances and partnerships in what is more traditionally the military sphere.

II. Secret detentions in Council of Europe member states

i. The framework

a. Securing CIA clandestine operations overseas on the platform of the North Atlantic Treaty Organisation (NATO)

72. By enacting an extraordinary authorisation for CIA covert action through a Presidential Finding within national law, the Bush Administration furnished the Agency with the first half of the operational framework it required to spearhead the United States' "global war on terror."²⁹ To recap, the key elements of this

²⁴ This phrase is understood to be a reference to the regime of CIA "enhanced interrogation techniques", which were subsequently used to interrogate several other HVDs. For a description of these techniques and the (operational and legal) implications of resorting to them, please see section V and VIII later in this report.

²⁵ As President Bush has presented it, when all the leads yielded from these interrogations are taken together ("corroborated by intelligence ... that helped us to connect the dots"), then the cumulative product has "played a role in the capture or questioning of nearly every senior Al-Qaeda member or associate detained by the US and its allies since this programme began". See also Office of the Director of National Intelligence (DNI), "Summary of the High-Value Terrorist Detainee Program", 06.09.2006, available at <http://www.defenselink.mil/pdf/thehighvaluedetaineeprogram2.pdf>.

²⁶ See, for example, United Kingdom Parliament, Publications and Records; "Written Answers for 21.06.2004", in *House of Commons Hansard*, point 13, column 1222W, Questions to the Rt. Hon. Jack Straw, UK Foreign Secretary, available at http://www.publications.parliament.uk/pa/cm200304/cmhansrd/vo040621/text/40621w13.htm#40621w13.html_wqn9. Mr Straw said: "The United States authorities have repeatedly assured us that no detainees have at any time passed in transit through Diego Garcia or its territorial waters or have disembarked there and that the allegations to that effect are totally without foundation. The Government are satisfied that their assurances are correct."

²⁷ One CIA source told us: "in Thailand, it was a case of 'you stick with what you know';" however, since the allegations pertaining to Thailand were not the direct focus of our inquiry, we did not elaborate further on these references in our discussions. The specific location of the "black site" in Thailand has been publicly alleged to be a facility in Udon Thani, near to the Udon Royal Thai Air Force Base in the north-east of the country. This base does have long-standing connections to American defence and intelligence activities overseas: during the Vietnam War it served as both a deployment base for the US Air Force and the Asian headquarters of the CIA-linked aviation enterprise, Air America.

²⁸ See, for example, *The Bangkok Post*, "Thaksin denies Thailand had 'CIA secret prison'", 5.11.2005, available at http://www.bangkokpost.com/breaking_news/breakingnews.php?id=59604.

²⁹ At this point I shall leave aside my discomfort with the phrase "war on terror" as a characterisation of the broad spectrum of counterterrorist policies pursued by the United States in recent years – it was the phrase accepted in all quarters in the immediate post-9/11 period. In this regard I agree with Anderson and Massimino, the authors of an excellent policy study recently released in the US: "The very idea of a 'global war on terror' is today seen as the policy of a particular presidential administration in a way that it was not immediately following September 11"; see Kenneth Anderson and Elisa Massimino, "The Cost of Confusion: Resolving Ambiguities in Detainee Treatment", part of the series entitled *Bridging the Foreign Policy Divide*, The Stanley Foundation, March 2007; hereinafter "Anderson and Massimino, 'Resolving Ambiguities in Detainee Treatment'". My conclusion that President Bush put the CIA at the forefront of his "war machinery" is corroborated by numerous CIA insiders; see, for example, Tyler Drumheller, *On the Brink*, *supra* note 16, at p. 35: "It was clear that the administration saw this as a war that would largely be fought by intelligence assets". See also, Michael

authorisation were permissions that were as broad as possible, and protections (from interference and oversight) that were as robust as possible.

73. The second half of the equation was then to identify the means by which to integrate the key elements of US national policy into an international, intergovernmental approach.

74. According to our sources, the CIA simply could not embark upon sensitive covert action to dismantle terrorist networks and kill, capture or detain their members overseas without the express knowledge and approval of key US allies – particularly European allies: “we wouldn’t have even dreamed of it.”³⁰ On the contrary, the CIA depended on the US Government to secure equally broad permissions and equally robust protections from its foreign allies and their respective intelligence agencies as the ones that had been granted at home.

75. The need for unprecedented permissions, according to our sources, arose directly from the CIA’s resolve to lay greater emphasis on the **paramilitary activities** of its Counterterrorism Center in the pursuit of high-value targets, or HVTs. The US Government therefore had to seek means of forging **intergovernmental partnerships with well-developed military components**, rather than simply relying upon the existing liaison networks through which CIA agents had been working for decades.

76. One former senior CIA official told us that administration officials approached multilateral negotiations “like they wanted to raise [the CIA]’s status up to a kind of super military-civilian Agency”. Specifically the US Government set out to achieve permissions “from as many allied countries as possible” that would allow CIA agents to collaborate directly with foreign military officials, operate “on a no-questions-asked basis” at military installations, and travel free from inspection in military or civilian vehicles and aircraft.

77. In relation to the last point, as I discussed in my report last year,³¹ the lines between civilian and military classifications in the aviation world were about to become incredibly blurred. Conventional legal understandings of civilian and state flights³² were about to be fundamentally challenged, or at least the latitude in those definitions exploited to its maximum potential.

78. The US Government’s post-9/11 detainee transfer operations would frequently make use of practices that were previously considered “anomalies,”³³ such as: civilian aircraft landing on state duty at military airfields; military cargo planes registered under civilian operators; and civilian agents and contractors travelling on military travel orders. The CIA’s expanding and evolving “rendition” programme, which would ultimately also be used for the transportation of High-Value Detainees, required cover that would encompass all of these anomalies and more.

79. In terms of protections, the US Government insisted on the most stringent levels of **physical security for its personnel**, as well as **secrecy and security of information** during the operations the CIA would carry out in other countries.

Scheuer, interview with the Rapporteur’s representative, *supra* note 21: “The Agency felt the brunt of the executive branch’s desire to show the American people victories.”

³⁰ Our sources have continually emphasised to us how keenly the United States has sought to observe the “sovereignty” of its allies, particularly those in Europe. From an intelligence perspective, the notion of “unilateral actions on European turf” has been characterised to us as “counter-productive” and “a surefire way of destroying the trust”. More importantly, from a political perspective, the art of “coalition-building” is just as important for covert action as for large-scale military operations. It affords the US Government the opportunity, as one official described it to us, “to cover our backs by saying ‘hey, we’re not the only ones’”. In this regard, it is relevant to consider the policy statements made by members of the Bush administration to defend its detention and rendition practices after the fact: see, in particular, Secretary Condoleezza Rice, US Secretary of State, “Remarks Upon Her Departure for Europe”, Andrews Air Force Base, 5 December 2005: “The intelligence so gathered has stopped terrorist attacks and saved innocent lives – in Europe as well as in the United States and other countries. The United States has fully respected the sovereignty of other countries that co-operate in these matters.”

³¹ For my discussion of means of transporting detainees between points on the “global spider’s web”, see The Marty Report 2006, *supra* note 6, at sections 2.2 to 2.4, pages 15 to 18.

³² For an authoritative analysis of the applicable general principles of aviation law, see the Opinion on the International Legal Obligations of CoE Member States in respect of Secret Detention Facilities and Inter-state Transport of Prisoners, adopted by the Venice Commission at its 66th Plenary Session, 17.03.2006; Opinion No. 363/2005, CDL-AD(2006)009, available at [http://www.venice.coe.int/docs/2006/CDL-AD\(2006\)009-e.asp](http://www.venice.coe.int/docs/2006/CDL-AD(2006)009-e.asp) (hereinafter “Venice Commission Opinion, 17.03.2006”); at §§ 86-104.

³³ An aviation expert whom we consulted confidentially used the phrase “anomalies” to describe the practices I refer to here. There are numerous examples of each of these “anomalies” in the comprehensive database of aircraft movements I have compiled since the outset of my inquiry (database held confidentially by the Rapporteur). In this regard I am especially grateful to Eurocontrol, the European Organisation for the Safety of Air Navigation, for having provided me with extensive records in various formats in response to my requests for information. I have been able to supplement and verify Eurocontrol records with information from multiple sources, including from the US Federal Aviation Authority (FAA) and state institutions in different CoE member States, such as transport ministries, aviation authorities, airport operators and state airlines. Hereinafter my database of aircraft movements is referred to simply as “The Marty Database”.

80. Reflecting on what our sources have described in this regard, I consider that the stated US policy has, in fact, on the pretext of guaranteeing security, intentionally created a framework enabling it to evade all accountability. We have been told that the US Government sought a means of "insulating" the CIA's activities (and those of its partner intelligence agencies) from conventional democratic controls in the foreign countries it operated in, not to mention from what it saw as any "unsavoury disputes over jurisdictional issues."

81. Yet in my view, checks and balances through national parliamentary and judicial oversight, as well as accepted international laws governing territorial sovereignty, are the very foundations upon which our systems of democratic accountability are built. In times of crisis, such as the immediate aftermath of the 9/11 attacks, these foundations must be strengthened by demonstrations of collective resolve, not weakened by acts of unilateral brinkmanship.

82. It is now clear to me that as they went to their international allies with their proposals, the United States insisted – non-officially but explicitly – upon a clear set of unilateral prerogatives: only American officials would choose exactly who they wanted to work with; only US policies would define exactly the terms of the relationship; and only US interpretations of the applicable law (including whether or not it applied) would be held to bind its actions overseas.

83. Based upon my investigations, confirmed by multiple sources in the governmental and intelligence sectors of several countries, I consider that I can assert that the means to cater to the CIA's key operational needs on a multilateral level were developed under the framework of the **North Atlantic Treaty Organisation (NATO)**.

b. Invocation of Article V of the North Atlantic Treaty

84. It should be recalled that the United States turned to the international community at an unprecedented moment in history. As a prominent US Congressman remarked recently, "in the wake of the horrific attack on the United States on September 11th [2001], we were moved by the extraordinary support and the outpouring of sympathy from across the globe."³⁴ These sentiments manifested themselves in a unique and almost universally shared conviction that the United States should be granted strong support for its international counter-terrorist efforts, including for the use of military force.

85. This conviction was most pronounced within the NATO Alliance. On 12 September 2001, NATO thereby invoked the principle of collective defence according to Article 5 of the North Atlantic Treaty,³⁵ and this for the first time in its 52-year existence. Initially, the invocation was considered provisional because it began with a conditional clause:

*"If it is determined that this attack was directed from abroad against the United States, it shall be regarded as an action covered by Article 5 of the Washington Treaty."*³⁶

86. During the weeks that followed, several of the most senior officials in the Bush Administration delivered "a series of classified briefings for the NATO members presenting evidence that Al Qaeda had planned and executed the attacks"³⁷ and outlining their intended response. There is evidence in the following excerpt from an account by a then NATO Assistant Secretary-General that some of the United States' "unilateral prerogatives" described by our sources were articulated in quite explicit terms during these briefings:

³⁴ Representative William Delahunt (D-Ma), Chairman of the International Organisations, Human Rights and Oversight Sub-Committee of the House Foreign Affairs Committee, opening remarks on the subject "Extraordinary Rendition in US Counterterrorism Policy: The Impact on Transatlantic Relations", 17.04.2007. Mr Delahunt also said: "I shall never forget the headline from the French newspaper *Le Monde* that proclaimed, 'Today, we are all Americans.' Sadly, that support has eroded dramatically... World opinion has turned against the United States in recent years [and]... this reality, this trend of opinion against the United States has profound negative consequences for our national interests."

³⁵ Article 5 of the North Atlantic Treaty provides as follows: "The Parties agree that an armed attack against one or more of them in Europe or North America shall be considered an attack against them all and consequently they agree that, if such an armed attack occurs, each of them, in exercise of the right of individual or collective self-defence recognised by Article 51 of the Charter of the United Nations, will assist the Party or Parties so attacked by taking forthwith, individually and in concert with the other Parties, such action as it deems necessary, including the use of armed force, to restore and maintain the security of the North Atlantic area. Any such armed attack and all measures taken as a result thereof shall immediately be reported to the Security Council. Such measures shall be terminated when the Security Council has taken the measures necessary to restore and maintain international peace and security."

³⁶ See NATO Press Release (2001) 124, "Statement by the North Atlantic Council", 12.09.2001.

³⁷ See Nora Bensahel, *Counterterror Coalitions: Co-operation with Europe, NATO and the European Union*, The Rand Corporation, USA, 2003 (hereinafter "Bensahel, *Counterterror Coalitions*"); at pp. 6-7. According to Bensahel, the US policy-makers who briefed NATO included Deputy Secretary of State Richard Armitage, Deputy Secretary of Defence, Paul Wolfowitz and State Department Coordinator for Counterterrorism, Frank Taylor.

"I was present in the [North Atlantic] Council two weeks after NATO invoked Article 5 when then US Deputy Secretary of Defence Paul Wolfowitz set out his post-9/11 doctrine to the effect that the mission determines the coalition. This was, in my opinion, a fundamental misjudgement about the nature of the Alliance that devalued the importance of strategic solidarity."³⁸

87. The US Administration's briefings had their desired effect of lifting the conditional clause in the North Atlantic Council's original statement. On 2 October 2001, the NATO Allies declared their unanimous assessment that the 9/11 attacks had been directed against the United States from abroad and that Article 5 was therefore activated.³⁹

88. Collective measures in the context of a military intervention in Afghanistan were widely anticipated – indeed, as one study noted, "many NATO members hoped that invoking Article 5 would lead the United States to conduct any military response against Al Qaeda under the NATO flag, or at least co-ordinate its actions with the integrated military structure and political institutions."⁴⁰

89. However, the expected mobilisation of NATO forces for a multilateral action in Afghanistan never materialised. In fact, NATO support in the conventional military sense was neither an automatic consequence in the invocation of Article 5⁴¹ nor, as our sources have confirmed, what the US Government was looking for.⁴² It is precisely upon this unexpected dynamic that my finding regarding the development of CIA clandestine operations under the NATO framework hinges.

90. There was a **critical, almost paradoxical policy choice** in the US Government's stance towards the NATO alliance in early October 2001. The invocation of Article 5 could have been developed⁴³ as a basis upon which to conduct a military campaign of a conventional nature, deploying Army, Navy and Air Force troops in a joint NATO operation. Instead it became a **platform from which the United States obtained the essential permissions and protections it required to launch CIA covert action in the "war on terror"**.

c. NATO authorisations for US operations in the "war on terror"

91. The key date in terms of the NATO framework is **4 October 2001**, when the NATO Allies met in a session of the North Atlantic Council to consider a set of concrete proposals from the United States. In a press statement after the session,⁴⁴ NATO Secretary-General Lord Robertson announced that the Allies had "agreed today – at the request of the United States – to take eight measures, individually and collectively, to expand the options available in the campaign against terrorism."⁴⁵ The eight specific measures agreed to⁴⁶ were as follows:

- Enhance intelligence-sharing and co-operation, both bilaterally and in the appropriate NATO bodies, relating to the threats posed by terrorism and the actions to be taken against it

³⁸ See Edgar Buckley, former NATO Assistant Secretary-General for Defence Planning and Operations (from 1999 to 2003), "Invoking Article 5", in *NATO Review*, Summer 2006, available at <http://www.nato.int/docu/review/2006/issue2/english/art2.html> (hereinafter "Buckley, 'Invoking Article 5'").

³⁹ See NATO Press Release of 02.10.2001, "Statement by NATO Secretary-General Lord Robertson".

⁴⁰ See Bensahel, *Counterterror Coalitions*, *supra* note 37, at p. 7.

⁴¹ Article 5 refers to "such action as [each Party] deems necessary" and does not limit this action to the use of military force. It should be noted that France and Germany emphasised the fact that the obligation to assist under Article 5 did not automatically incur a duty to take part in US-led military action. In this regard, see Tom Lansford, *All for One: Terrorism, NATO and the United States*, Ashgate, UK, 2003, at p. 88; and Martin Reichard, *The EU-NATO Relationship: A Legal and Political Perspective*, 2006, at p. 190.

⁴² See also Philip Gordon, "NATO After 11 September", in *Survival*, Vol. 43, No. 4, Winter 2001 – 2002, at p. 92. A senior US official stated: "I think it's safe to say that we won't be asking SACEUR [the NATO Supreme Allied Commander for Europe] to put together a battle plan for Afghanistan." Further, see Nicholas Fiorenza, "Alliance Solidarity", *Armed Forces Journal International*, December 2001, at p. 22. A military official asked rhetorically: "If you were the US, would you want 18 other nations watering down your military planning?". Both cited in Bensahel, *Counterterror Coalitions*, *supra* note 37, at pp. 7 and 16.

⁴³ For a perspective on how the invocation of Article 5 did not unfold entirely as NATO had expected, see, for example, Buckley, "Invoking Article 5", *supra* note 38: "In the intervening years, I have heard frequent criticism of the decision to invoke Article 5. I have, for example, heard people say that we were unwise to commit ourselves to a course of action which was not fully implemented and which turned out to be unwanted by the United States... I share the frustration of those who believe that the United States could have done more to engage the Alliance in its efforts against the Taliban and Al Qaeda."

⁴⁴ See NATO, "Statement to the Press by NATO Secretary General, Lord Robertson, on the North Atlantic Council Decision on Implementation of Article 5 of the Washington Treaty following the 11 September Attacks against the United States", Brussels, 04.10.2001, available at <http://www.nato.int/docu/speech/2001/s011004b.htm> (hereinafter referred to as "Statement to the Press by NATO Secretary General, Lord Robertson, 4.10.2001").

⁴⁵ *Ibidem*. Note the similarity in the language of "options" used to describe the intergovernmental NATO authorisation and likewise (ref. Tyler Drumheller, *supra* note 16) the US domestic covert action authority in the Presidential Finding of 17.09.2001: "broadened our options for dealing with terrorist targets."

⁴⁶ Some of the descriptions of the measures have been shortened or paraphrased here in order to present them more simply. For the original language in which they were presented to the public, see the Statement to the Press by NATO Secretary General, Lord Robertson, 04.10.2001, *supra* note 44.

- Assist states subject to increased terrorist threats as a result of their support for the campaign against terrorism
- Provide increased security for US and other allied facilities on NATO territory
- Backfill selected Allied assets in NATO's area of responsibility that are redeployed in support of counterterrorism operations
- Provide blanket overflight clearances for the United States' and other Allies' aircraft for military flights related to operations against terrorism
- Provide access to ports and airfields on NATO territory, including for refuelling, for United States and other Allies for operations against terrorism
- Deploy elements of the NATO Standing Naval Forces to the eastern Mediterranean, if called upon
- Deploy elements of NATO Airborne Early Warning Force to support operations against terrorism, if called upon.

92. The first criterion on which these measures were extraordinary was in the nature of their conception. According to a former senior NATO official, "in contrast to many other international organisations, responsibility for drafting documents and resolutions in NATO lies with the International Staff."⁴⁷ Yet as Lord Robertson reiterated in his statement, "these measures were requested by the United States following the determination that the 11 September attack was directed from abroad."⁴⁸ Indeed, as our American sources told us, even the exact language in which the actual measures were formulated and agreed upon was conceived, drafted, re-drafted and put forward unilaterally by the United States.

93. Second and most significant, these measures do not constitute an agreement to undertake collective self-defence.⁴⁹ In my analysis these measures more closely comprise the very permissions and protections the United States had sought for itself as it embarked on its own military, paramilitary and intelligence-led counterterrorism operations.⁵⁰ Just as President Bush had done on 17 September 2001, the NATO Allies, on 4 October 2001, afforded the CIA a mandate to pursue its "war on terror", without a published text.

94. Council of Europe officials attempted to obtain a copy of the "agreement" of 4 October 2001 from NATO Legal Services on several occasions.⁵¹ In a response dated 6 April 2006,⁵² NATO's Legal Advisor, Mr Baldwin De Vidts, submitted that the "agreement" in question was actually more properly characterised as a set of "decisions taken by the North Atlantic Council on that date"; he explained:

"It is to be noted that your request does not relate to a formal document signed by the member States but to an internal decision noted in a corresponding decision sheet drawn up by the International Secretariat to reflect the decisions as taken by the Council on that date."

95. In the same letter, Mr De Vidts stated that "in principle, such documents are not made public, which is certainly the case if they are classified."⁵³ In a subsequent follow-up letter sent on my behalf, I indicated to NATO Legal Services, in accordance with my authorisation as AS/Jur Rapporteur, that I would be prepared to treat the document in a confidential manner.⁵⁴ However, Mr De Vidts replied in the following terms:

⁴⁷ See Buckley, "Invoking Article 5", *supra* note 38.

⁴⁸ See Statement to the Press by NATO Secretary General, Lord Robertson, 04.10.2001, *supra* note 44.

⁴⁹ I take the view that only the last two measures could be considered as responses in the category of "classic" collective self-defence. In recognising this point, one observer has argued that a broad approach to military and non-military measures was consistent with the US approach to counterterrorism: see Reichard, *supra* note 41, at p. 188. I would add, however, these measures are somewhat ceremonial in character; both of them begin with a phrase "that the Alliance is ready to deploy", and the first of them states that the purpose of such a deployment would be "to provide a NATO presence and demonstrate resolve." The "classic" self-defence provisions therefore stop short of any genuine commitment to military action. The real practical substance of these measures is to be found in the other clauses.

⁵⁰ In its published material, NATO makes clear that the period after the invocation of Article 5 accommodates a range of individual and collective policy choices: "Any collective action by NATO will be decided by the North Atlantic Council. The United States can also carry out independent actions, consistent with its rights and obligations under the UN charter. Allies can provide any form of assistance they deem necessary to respond to the situation." See NATO, *What is Article 5?*, available at <http://www.nato.int/terrorism/five.htm>.

⁵¹ I refer here to various individual items of correspondence sent to Mr Baldwin De Vidts, NATO Legal Advisor, by both Mr G. Buquicchio, Secretary of the European Commission for Democracy through Law (Venice Commission), and Mr A. Drzemczewski, Head of Secretariat of the PACE Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights (AS/Jur). Copies of all correspondence on file with the Rapporteur.

⁵² Letter to Mr G. Buquicchio, Secretary of the Venice Commission, from Mr Baldwin De Vidts, NATO Legal Advisor, Reference CJ(2006)0230, dated 06.04.2006. Regrettably this response came three weeks after the issue of the Venice Commission's opinion on the matter, dated 17.03.2006. See the reference to this correspondence in the Opinion on the International Legal Obligations of CoE Member States in respect of Secret Detention Facilities and Inter-state Transport of Prisoners, adopted by the Venice Commission at its 66th Plenary Session, 17.03.2006; Opinion No. 363/2005, CDL-AD(2006)009 (hereinafter "Venice Commission Opinion, 17.03.2006"), at § 4.

⁵³ Letter to Mr G. Buquicchio, Secretary of the Venice Commission, dated 06.04.2006, *Ibidem*.

⁵⁴ Letter to Mr De Vidts from Mr Drzemczewski, Head of the Secretariat, PACE Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights (AS/Jur), dated 24.03.2006.

*"I can only but confirm that the decision sheet of the North Atlantic Council dated 4 October 2001 is a classified document. I have to state that in order to have access to NATO classified information, such person should have an appropriate security clearance."*⁵⁵

96. Notwithstanding this general rule, which I understand to be a reflection of broader issues around transparency within NATO,⁵⁶ there was a further noteworthy feature of the 4 October 2001 measures to emerge from our correspondence with NATO Legal Services. Qualifying his earlier point, Mr De Vidts stated:

"However, with regard to certain decisions separate communications to the public in general are made. This has also been the case for some of the decisions taken on 4 October 2001 by the North Atlantic Council" (emphasis added)

97. The clear indication here is that the public record⁵⁷ is not a complete reflection of the measures agreed by the NATO Allies and the considerations underpinning them. It is my conclusion, again confirmed by my American sources, that there were **additional components to the NATO authorisation of 4 October 2001 that have remained secret**.

98. In the course of my inquiry, I have made repeated requests for information regarding the full scope of the NATO authorisation, specific elements of its practical application, and whether its provisions remain in force to the present day. Regrettably, NATO itself has been largely unresponsive to my requests.⁵⁸

99. Nevertheless, my further analysis of the NATO framework has shown that the authorisations of 4 October 2001 were vital in paving the way for the United States to develop its most important partnerships in the context of the "war on terror". In particular, the CIA would exploit both the blanket overflight clearances and the access to airfields to carry out its clandestine operations through the airspace and on the territory of a broad range of foreign states.

100. The **blanket overflight clearances** granted in this regard were especially significant. In the NATO public statement, the clearances were said to apply to *"military flights related to operations against terrorism"* but, even without sight of the classified parts of the authorisation, this characterisation is misleadingly narrow.

101. "Military flights" is a term relating to the *function* of the flight, not the type of aircraft used. In international aviation law, the status of an aircraft is determined by the function it is performing at any given time⁵⁹ - and flights performing "military" functions would necessarily fall into the category of "state aircraft."⁶⁰

102. "State aircraft" enjoy precisely the type of immunity from the jurisdiction of other states that the US Government sought to achieve for aircraft operating on behalf of the CIA: *"they cannot be boarded, searched*

⁵⁵ Letter in reply to Mr Drzemczewski's letter of 24.03.2006 from Mr De Vidts, NATO Legal Advisor, Reference CJ(2006)0330, dated 13.04.2006. It should be noted that NATO is accustomed to rejecting requests for "NATO information". Even unclassified information remains for the most part inaccessible, based on the following principle: "NATO unclassified information... can only be used for official purposes. Only individuals, bodies or organisations that require it for official NATO purposes may have access to it... NATO information marked in this manner is subject to release via agreement from its originators and subject to recognised storage procedures for its protection" - see letter from Wayne Rychak, Director, NATO Office of Security, to Jacob Visscher, General Secretariat of the Council of the European Union 6.02.2002 (emphasis in original); cited in Alasdair Roberts, "Entangling Alliances: NATO's Security of Information Policy and the Entrenchment of State Secrecy", Cornell International Law Journal, 36.2 (November 2003): 329 - 360, at page 9 in the text.

⁵⁶ For insight into the NATO secrecy and security of information regime and its negative impact on transparency in general, I have found the work of the Canadian specialist on transparency issues, Professor Alasdair Roberts, very informative. Specific articles can be found at www.robots.us/research.html.

⁵⁷ The only public record of the 4.10.2001 meeting of the North Atlantic Council is the Statement to the Press by NATO Secretary General, Lord Robertson, 4.10.2001, *supra* note 4. Mr De Vidts attached a print-out of this statement from the NATO website to his letter of 13.04.2006.

⁵⁸ Regrettably, NATO itself has been largely unresponsive to our repeated requests for information regarding the full scope of the authorisation, elements of its practical application, and whether its provisions remain in force to the present day. We have sent five separate items of correspondence to Mr De Vidts: letters from Mr Drzemczewski, Head of the Secretariat, PACE Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights (AS/Jur) dated 24.03.2006 and 26.04.2006; e-mails of 27.09.2006 and 09.11.2006; and fax of 09.11.2006, receipt of which was confirmed in a telephone conversation with Mr De Vidts' office on 05.12.2006. We have thus far received only a single, incomplete reply: letter from Mr De Vidts, dated 13.04.2006; the reply was incomplete because Mr De Vidts said that one of our questions "is under consideration and at our earliest convenience I will contact you about these issues". On 27.03.2007 I wrote to Mr Jaap de Hoop Scheffer, Secretary-General of NATO, requesting clarification on the outstanding questions. I have yet to receive any response to my letter.

⁵⁹ See the Venice Commission Opinion, 17.03.2006, *supra* note 52, at § 91.

⁶⁰ The Venice Commission notes that *"as a general rule, aircraft are recognised as state aircraft when they are under the control of the State and used exclusively by the State for state intended purposes"*, citing Diederiks-Verschoor, Introduction to air law, Kluwer, p. 30, § 12. "Military flights," as defined by the NATO Allies in the context of this authorisation, cannot be interpreted to be anything other than "for state intended purposes." See the Venice Commission Opinion, 17.03.2006, *Ibidem*, at § 91.

or inspected by foreign authorities, including host State's authorities."⁶¹ The conventional constraint on "state aircraft" is that they are usually "not permitted to fly over or land in foreign sovereign territory otherwise than with express authorisation of the State concerned."⁶² However, with "blanket overflight clearances" under the NATO framework this constraint could be conveniently circumvented.⁶³

103. Similarly, the provision of **access to airfields** for operations against terrorism secured landing rights at military bases and dual military-civilian airfields for aircraft operating on behalf of the CIA under a NATO "cover".⁶⁴

104. Accordingly there would be two prerequisites for CIA clandestine operations to fulfil in order to remain within the NATO framework. The first would be to ensure that the aircraft used in such operations were, in their function, designated as "military flights" or "state flights". The second would depend on the state whose airspace or territory was at issue having agreed to the terms of the "blanket" NATO authorisations of 4 October 2001.

105. It is therefore all the more pertinent to note that the range of countries who agreed to these authorisations in the context of the US "war on terror" extended well beyond the NATO member states, into a total of as many as 40 countries.⁶⁵ One year after the NATO authorisations, the United States Government declared: "Our Allies have delivered on that [Article 5] obligation with concrete actions, both individually and collectively: all 18 NATO Allies⁶⁶ and the 9 NATO 'aspirants'⁶⁷ have provided blanket overflight rights, ports / bases access, refuelling assistance, and increased law-enforcement co-operation."⁶⁸

d. The wider NATO system and the "war on terror"

106. Aside from the specific authorisations detailed above, the wider NATO system comprises further important elements that have been developed as part of the post-9/11 framework for CIA clandestine operations – including the High-Value Detainee Programme. I intend to examine these elements in the following section as they have been applied to specific countries with which the United States has agreed bilateral arrangements in the course of the "war on terror". For now it suffices to acknowledge the general NATO multilateral treaties or policies on which those arrangements are based.

107. First is the system of NATO "SOFAs" (Status of Forces Agreements), which define the legal status of one state's armed forces on the territory of another state. The general rules of such relationships are set out in the multilateral SOFA for all NATO members,⁶⁹ the provisions of which also apply to "aspirant" states through their participation in the "Partnership for Peace"⁷⁰.

108. A state does not abandon its sovereignty when it signs a SOFA; on the contrary, SOFAs usually reflect different sets of legal rights and responsibilities that accrue for both the sending state and the host

⁶¹ See the Venice Commission Opinion, 17.03.2006, *Ibidem*, at § 93.

⁶² Article 3(c) of the Chicago Convention on International Civil Aviation, 1944, as cited in the Venice Commission Opinion, 17.03.2006, *Ibidem*, at § 93.

⁶³ For another in-depth analysis of the law applicable to civil and state aircraft, including the applicable permissions / immunities and selected references to NATO, see Center for Human Rights and Global Justice, *Enabling Torture: International Law Applicable to State Participation in the Unlawful Activities of Other States*, NYU School of Law, 2006, available at <http://www.chrgj.org>.

⁶⁴ See the reference in Lansford, *supra* note 41, at p. 112: this agreement "allowed for more streamlined planning and the formulation of missions, especially the transfer of assets from one theater to another." Further references to the terminology of "theaters" in the "war on terror" – specifically relating to the transfer of detainees – were used frequently in our discussions with sources concerning secret detentions in Romania.

⁶⁵ See Lansford, *supra* note 41, at p. 112: "when the American-led attacks began, some 40 nations gave the coalition permission to use their airspace for operations."

⁶⁶ At the time of this statement, the United States' 18 NATO Allies were: Belgium, Canada, Czech Republic, Denmark, France, Germany, Greece, Hungary, Iceland, Italy, Luxembourg, Netherlands, Norway, Poland, Portugal, Spain, Turkey and the United Kingdom. All of them except Canada were then and are now also member States of the Council of Europe.

⁶⁷ At the time of this statement, the 9 NATO "aspirants" (or candidates for accession) were: Albania, Bulgaria, Estonia, Latvia, Lithuania, Romania, Slovakia, Slovenia and "the former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia". All of them were then and are now also member States of the Council of Europe.

⁶⁸ See US Department of State, "NATO: Coalition Contributions to the War on Terrorism", Fact Sheet of 31.10.2002, available at <http://www.state.gov/p/eur/rls/fs/14627.htm>. Indeed, within days of the authorisations, US Secretary of State Colin Powell made special mention of "all the NATO nations making commitments under the Article 5 invocation to give us overflight rights and other things that have proven so helpful to our efforts." See US Department of State, "Colin Powell Holds Media Availability with NATO Secretary General George Robertson, 10.10.2001, available at <http://transcripts.cnn.com/TRANSCRIPTS/011010/se.16.html>.

⁶⁹ See NATO Status of Forces Agreement (SOFA) of 19.06.1951, "Agreement between the Parties to the North Atlantic Treaty Regarding the Status of their Forces", available at <http://www.nato.int/docu/basicxt/b510619a.htm>.

⁷⁰ See NATO Partnership for Peace SOFA (PfP-SOFA) of 1995, "Agreement among the State Parties to the North Atlantic Treaty and the other States participating in the Partnership for Peace Regarding the Status of their Forces", available at <http://www.nato.int/docu/basicxt/b950619a.htm>. It is important to note that, since it came into force in 1995, this PfP-SOFA has entitled signatories to the Partnership for Peace (PfP) that are not yet members of NATO to nevertheless sign so-called "SOFA Supplementals" with NATO member States. Signatories to the PfP are available at <http://www.nato.int/pfp/sig-date.htm>.

state.⁷¹ The majority of SOFAs are agreed on the bilateral level and are sometimes complemented by further, more finite defence agreements that cover foreign forces stationed at particular bases or facilities. Several CoE member states have acknowledged the applicability of SOFA-type agreements to their relationships with the United States in the context of the "war on terror."⁷²

109. An additional relevant element of the wider NATO system is its **secrecy and security-of-information regime**. The NATO Security Policy⁷³ and its supporting Directive on the Security of Information⁷⁴ are among the most formidable barriers to disclosure of information that one might ever come across. It is easy to understand why an institution or state agency wishing to carry out clandestine operations would opt to bring them under the protections of the NATO model.

110. In addition to its own rules, NATO insists that strict regimes protecting classified information exist on a national level. The Membership Action Plan of 1999 implored the NATO "aspirants" – specifically, nine countries in Central and Eastern Europe – to introduce "*sufficient safeguards and procedures to ensure the security of the most sensitive information as laid down in the NATO security policy*."⁷⁵ Indeed commentators have rightly raised concern around the stringent rules on state secrecy that several countries have introduced as part of their accession to NATO⁷⁶ and, particularly, "*whether NATO's requirements are unduly biased against transparency... [and] tilted toward secrecy to an unwarranted degree*."⁷⁷ It seems natural that such a security of information regime suited the purposes of the CIA.

111. Finally, with regard to the particular scope of my inquiry, it is apt to point out that NATO Allies and Partners have also developed various forms of co-operation in the realms of Air Defence and Air Traffic Management.⁷⁸ Inevitably these initiatives have developed new dimensions and complexities in the worlds of civil and military aviation, some of which may not yet be properly regulated and may permit unlawful clandestine operations using aircraft to pass "under the radar." In the course of analysing my database of aircraft movements, I have also noted that NATO has established a co-operation with Eurocontrol, which aims at "*developing civil-military air traffic procedures in the light of the new security environment*."⁷⁹

⁷¹ See the Venice Commission Opinion, 17.03.2006, *supra* note 52, at §§ 106 and 107. For a general overview, see also the EU Network of Independent Experts on Fundamental Rights, "The Human Rights Responsibilities of the EU Member States in the context of the CIA activities in Europe," 25.05.2006, available at: http://ec.europa.eu/justice_home/cfr_cdf/doc/avis/2006_3_en.pdf.

⁷² In this regard, it should be noted that nine different CoE member States made reference to NATO, SOFAs or defence agreements with the United States in their replies to the Secretary General of the Council of Europe in the context of his enquiry under Article 52 ECHR. For copies of all member States' replies and the SG's report on his findings, SG/Inf(2006)5, see the Special File at <http://www.coe.int/T/E/Com/Files/Events/2006-cia/>. In particular, Germany, the Netherlands, Poland and Romania made reference to Article 7 of the NATO SOFA as a provision that determines their potential jurisdiction over foreign forces operating on their territories. Article 7 of the multilateral NATO SOFA provides: "The authorities of the receiving State shall have the right to exercise exclusive jurisdiction over members of a force or civilian component and their dependents with respect to offences, including offences related to the security of that State, punishable by its law but not by the law of the sending State."

⁷³ NATO's comprehensive Security Policy was modified and updated through a Fundamental Review by the NATO Security Committee (NSC), which concluded in early 2002. The policy is now contained in two documents approved by the North Atlantic Council: C-M(2002)49, "Security within the North Atlantic Treaty Organisation (NATO)"; and C-M(2002)50, "Protection Measures for NATO Civil and Military Bodies, deployed NATO Forces and Installations (Assets) against Terrorist Threats". The first of these documents, C-M(2002)49, which entered into force on 17.06.2002, contains the applicable rules on classification, handling and protection of sensitive information, as well as rules on establishment of and access to NATO Security Areas, and rules relating to NATO personnel. C-M(2002)49 was released on 01.08.2006 by the Hungarian National Security Superintendence in response to a freedom of information request by the Hungarian Civil Liberties Union (HCLU); copy on file with the Rapporteur. C-M(2002)49 is hereinafter referred to as "NATO, Security within the North Atlantic Treaty Organisation, 17.06.2002".

⁷⁴ NATO Security Committee, "Directive on the Security of Information", Document AC/35-D/2002, Second Revision, issued 04.02.2005. AC/35-D/2002-REV2 was released in October 2006 by the Hungarian National Security Superintendence in response to a freedom of information request by the Hungarian Civil Liberties Union (HCLU); copy on file with the Rapporteur. AC/35-D/2002-REV2 is hereinafter referred to as "NATO Security Committee, Directive on the Security of Information, 04.02.2005".

⁷⁵ See NATO, "Membership Action Plan", Press Release NAC-S(99) 66, Brussels, 24.04.1999.

⁷⁶ For insight into the NATO secrecy and security of information regime and its negative impact on transparency in general, I have drawn from the work of the Canadian specialist on transparency issues, Professor Alasdair Roberts, who is based at the Maxwell School of Syracuse University in the United States. For specific articles, refer to Professor Roberts' website at www.aroberts.us/research.html.

⁷⁷ See Alasdair Roberts, "NATO, Secrecy and the Right to Information", *East European Constitutional Review*, (Fall / Winter 2003) 86, at p. 87.

⁷⁸ See NATO Partnership Action Plan against Terrorism, 22.11.2002, available at <http://www.nato.int/docu/basicxt/b021122e.htm>; at § 16.2.3.

⁷⁹ See Report on the Partnership Action Plan against Terrorism, 23.06.2004, available at <http://www.nato.int/docu/basicxt/b040623be.htm>; at § 7.4.

ii. **Bilateral arrangements**

a. **Securing agreements with certain countries to host "black sites" for HVDs**

112. Despite the importance of the multilateral NATO framework in creating the broad authorisation for US counter-terrorism operations, it is important to emphasise that the key arrangements for CIA clandestine operations in Europe were secured on a **bilateral level**.

113. According to US sources, such bilateral arrangements (referred to simply as "bilaterals") exist under many different forms in Europe alone. For example, at the lower end of the range, bilaterals can institute ad hoc collaboration on a single operation to capture, detain or transfer a particular target. The well-documented cases of Abu Omar's abduction in Milan⁸⁰ and Khaled El-Masri's 23-day ordeal in a hotel in Skopje before being handed over to a rendition team⁸¹ are instances in which the CIA worked with partner intelligence services in Italy⁸² and the "former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia",⁸³ respectively, in this manner.

114. In the middle of this range, bilateral agreements signed pursuant to the multilateral NATO framework, and in conformity with NATO standards, have often encompassed elements of intelligence co-operation. Alternatively they have granted "civilian" components – a phrase often used loosely for those operating on behalf of the CIA – the same privileges and permissions that would normally be reserved for members of the military forces. Romania's "SOFA supplemental" agreement with the United States on 31 October 2001, analysed later in this section, appears to be a good example of such a middle-range "bilateral". It also demonstrates the potential for partnership and co-operation to intensify over a period of several years.

115. The bilaterals at the top of this range are classified, highly guarded mandates for "deep" forms of co-operation that afford – for example – "infrastructure", "material support" and / or "operational security" to the CIA's covert programmes. This high-end category has been described to us as the intelligence sector equivalent of "host nation" defence agreements – whereby one country is conducting operations it perceives as being vital to its own national security on another country's territory.

116. The classified "host nation" arrangements made to accommodate CIA "black sites" in Council of Europe member states fall into the last of these categories.

117. The CIA brokered "operating agreements" with the Governments of Poland and Romania to hold its High-Value Detainees (HVDs) in secret detention facilities on their respective territories. Poland and Romania agreed to provide the premises in which these facilities were established, the highest degrees of physical security and secrecy, and steadfast guarantees of non-interference.

118. We have not seen the text of any specific agreement that refers to the holding of High-Value Detainees in Poland or Romania. Indeed it is practically impossible to lay eyes on the classified documents in question or read the precise agreed language because of the rigours of the security-of-information regime, itself kept secret, by which these materials are protected.

119. However, we have spoken about the High-Value Detainee programme with multiple well-placed sources in the governments and intelligence services of several countries, including the United States, Poland and Romania. Several of these persons occupied positions of direct involvement in and/ or influence over the negotiations that led to these bilateral arrangements being agreed upon. Several of them have knowledge at different levels of the operations of the HVD programme in Europe.

120. These persons spoke to us upon strict assurances of confidentiality, extended to them under the terms of the special authorisation I received from my Committee last year.⁸⁴ For this reason, in the interests

⁸⁰ For a detailed account of the abduction of the Egyptian citizen Hassan Osama Mustafa Nasr (known as Abu Omar) in Milan, see the Marty Report 2006, *supra* note 6, at p. 37, § 162. For an analysis of this case based on extensive contact with insider sources in the CIA, see the recent article by Matthew Cole, "Blowback", *GQ Magazine*, March 2007, available at <http://www.matthewcole.com/pdfs/Blowback-GQ.pdf>.

⁸¹ For a detailed account of the ordeal experienced by the German citizen Khaled El-Masri in Macedonia and Afghanistan, see the Marty Report 2006, *supra* note 6, at pages 25 to 32, paragraphs 93 to 132. For new details of this case, refer to section VI.i in the present report entitled "A case study of Khaled El-Masri."

⁸² Reference to the particular service involved – SISMI – based on material from the prosecution case documents compiled by Armando Spataro.

⁸³ In "the former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia", as I described last year, the partner service with which the CIA collaborated to detain and transfer Khaled El-Masri was the UBK – Uprava za Bezbednosti i Kontrarazuznavanje, or the Security and Counter-Intelligence Service. See the Marty Report 2006, *supra* note 6, in particular at pp. 29 to 30, §§ 116 to 119.

⁸⁴ Reference to the written record of the meeting of the PACE Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights (AS/Jur) in Paris on 13.03.2006 (Synopsis No 2006/25), by which the Committee authorised my inquiry to treat information in confidence. Based upon this

of protecting my sources and preserving the integrity of my investigations, I will not divulge individual names. Yet I can state unambiguously that their testimonies – insofar as they corroborate and validate one another – count as credible, plausible and authoritative.

121. I am convinced that these individuals who were or still are in highly-placed positions within the system spoke the truth to us. This was not always simply because they valued truth. In most cases they did so because, to paraphrase one high-ranking politician we interviewed, they did not want the truth to come out *on somebody else's terms*.

122. In short, we used our considerable network of contacts in Poland, Romania, the United States and elsewhere, along with our own form of "intelligence work", to ensure that in our discussions with our sources, the "dynamics of truth" were also at play.

b. The United States' choice of European partners

123. It is interesting to note that the United States chose, in the case of Poland and Romania, to form special partnerships with countries that were economically vulnerable, emerging from difficult transitional periods in their history, and dependent on American support for their strategic development.

124. In terms of both political and intelligence considerations, several sources confirmed that much of the Eastern European "bloc" was considered "out of bounds" for the CIA in contemplating sites for its covert HVD programme. A long-serving CIA officer shared the following analysis with us:

"In a lot of those countries, there is still a mindset formed during the Cold War that we are not always on their side. There's a certain tendency to be less than open to our advances. You have to remember most of the East European services are KGB services and that doesn't change overnight.

I think Poland is the main exception; we have an extraordinary relationship with Poland. My experience is that if the Poles can help us they will. Whether it's intelligence, or economics, or politics or diplomacy – they are our allies. I guess if there is a special relationship outside of the "four eyes"⁸⁵ group, then it is the Americans and the Poles."

125. In Poland's case, a specific strategic incentive tied in with the NATO framework was the United States' staunch support for the establishment in Poland of the lucrative "NATINADS" programme – the NATO Integrated Air Defence System. Poland participated in the US-led military coalitions in both Afghanistan and Iraq, notably contributing significant Special Forces deployments to Operation Enduring Freedom,⁸⁶ and later assuming control of one of the "zones" of allied control in Iraq. An ongoing process of realignment and reform of intelligence structures is dedicated primarily to purging the secret services of so-called "communist remnants".

126. The United States negotiated its agreement with Poland to detain CIA High-Value Detainees on Polish territory in 2002 and early 2003. We have established that the first HVDs were transferred to Poland in the first half of 2003. In accordance with the operational arrangements described below, Poland housed what the CIA's Counterterrorism Centre considered its "most sensitive HVDs," a category which included several of the men whose transfer to Guantanamo Bay was announced by President Bush on 6 September 2006.

127. We received confirmations – each name from more than one source – of eight names of HVDs who were held in Poland between 2003 and 2005⁸⁷. Specifically, our sources in the CIA named Poland as the "black site" where both Abu Zubaydah and Khalid Sheikh Mohamed (KSM) were held and questioned using "enhanced interrogation techniques." The information known about these interrogations has formed the basis

authorisation, I engaged in an exchange of letters with European Commissioner Franco Frattini. Copies of this correspondence as well as the above-mentioned synopsis are held on file with the rapporteur. The assurance of absolute confidentiality with which I have provided my sources, scrupulously observed by the team members who attended the interviews, has proven to be an important, if not decisive, asset to progress in our inquiry.

⁸⁵ The "four eyes" group is this CIA officer's reference to the very strong four-way co-operation on intelligence matters between the secret services of the United States, Canada, the United Kingdom and Australia: "it's just a whole different degree of trust between those four."

⁸⁶ See Bensahel, *Counterterror Coalitions*, *supra* note 37, at p. 10; Table 2.1, "Summary of European and Canadian Contributions to Operation Enduring Freedom".

⁸⁷ In addition to these sources, a single CIA source told us that there were "up to a dozen" HVDs in Poland in 2005, but we were unable to confirm this number. Among the eight names repeated to us from several sources were Ramzi bin al-Shibh, Tawfiq bin Attash and Ahmed Khalfan [al-]Ghailani.

of heated debate in the United States and the wider international community, leading, in Zubaydah's case⁸⁸, to high-level political and legislative manoeuvres and, in KSM's case, to the admission of some troubling judicial precedents⁸⁹.

128. For reasons of both security and capacity, the CIA determined that the Polish strand of the HVD programme should remain limited in size. Thus a "second European site" was sought to which the CIA could transfer its detainees with "no major logistical overhaul". Romania, used extensively by United States forces during Operation Iraqi Freedom in early 2003, had distinct benefits in this regard: as a member of the CIA's Counterterrorist Centre remarked about the location of the proposed detention facility, "our guys were familiar with the area".

129. Our sources on both sides of the agreement – in Romania and the United States – emphasised the importance of both trust and national interest as factors underpinning their negotiations. Military assistance – reflected since in the Agreement of December 2005⁹⁰ – also significantly influenced the decision to provide facilities and resources, as one American source reflected:

"The bilateral arrangements were built on two things: personal relationships and material investment. If your men on the ground have a very good personal relationship with the men in the partner service; that means a lot. And it also means a lot if the Romanians are gonna get their runways improved, new barracks built and new military hardware; that means a lot."

130. Romania was developed into a site to which more detainees were transferred only as the HVD programme expanded. I understand that the Romanian "black site" was incorporated into the programme in 2003, attained its greatest significance in 2004 and operated until the second half of 2005. The detainees who were held in Romania belonged to a category of HVDs whose intelligence value had been assessed as lower but in respect of whom the Agency still considered it worthwhile pursuing further investigations.

131. Asked to provide names of those held in Romania, a senior official in the CIA's Counterterrorism Centre, who was directly involved in operating the programme, said: "Look we don't talk about names, okay. We've got a target range that we know less about. We're acting on their intell[igence] value when we're less certain."

132. Our sources told us that some of the targets in this "lower" HVD category had in fact been identified, and sometimes even apprehended, by a foreign intelligence service before they were made available to the CIA. Upon our strict assurance of anonymity, one CIA case officer was willing to describe limited details of a scenario in which a detainee had been "offered to us by our liaisons" and was later transferred to Romania. The detainee was of Afghan nationality.

133. Examples of the profile of those held in Romania were provided to us by two separate American sources. We understand that the profile fits categories such as:

- associates and suspected operatives of key Taliban leaders like Mullah Omar;
- foreign fighters suspected of having performed roles for the Taliban in Afghanistan, including provision of logistics;
- leaders of branches of suspected "support networks" for the insurgencies in Iraq and Afghanistan; or
- suspected leaders of terrorist factions in the Middle East.

134. The majority of the detainees brought to Romania were, according to our sources, extracted "out of [the] theater of conflict". This phrase is understood as a reference to detainee transfers originating from Afghanistan and, later, Iraq.

⁸⁸ The individual circumstances of Abu Zubaydah's interrogations remain largely unknown, but the introduction of "enhanced interrogation techniques" for the CIA's use on him has sparked the debate to which I refer. For an insightful early account of CIA interrogation practices, see Jane Mayer, "A Deadly Interrogation – Can the CIA legally kill a prisoner?" in *The New Yorker*, 14.11.2005, available at http://www.newyorker.com/archive/2005/11/14/051114fa_fact.

⁸⁹ Specifically I refer to the admission into evidence of the "Substitution for the Testimony of Khalid Sheikh Mohamed" in the context of the trial of Zacarius Moussaoui; as well as the well-founded reservations that the testimony in question had been procured under torture or other forms of ill-treatment, it is worth mentioning the troubling preamble transmitted to the jury introducing KSM's testimony: "Although you do not have the ability to see the witness' demeanour as he testifies, you must approach these statements with the understanding that they were made under circumstances designed to elicit truthful statements from the witness." For the full testimony, and other materials related to the Moussaoui trial, see Reporters Committee for Freedom of the Press, "Moussaoui Trial exhibits and documents," available at <http://www.rcfp.org/moussaoui/>.

⁹⁰ For detailed discussion of the Agreement between Romania and the United States of December, dated 6 December 2005, refer to section II.iii.b entitled "Application of the NATO framework in Romania."

135. More specifically, the description of an “out-of-theater” detention facility presents the mirror image of the kinds of prisons operated “in-theater,” which are customarily referred to by United States Forces as “Theater Internment Facilities” – one notable example being the “Bagram Theater Internment Facility.”⁹¹ CIA detainees are known to have been held at facilities such as Bagram both before⁹² and after⁹³ having been subjected to rendition, and to secret detention in other countries.

iii. *Responsible political authorities and preservation of secrecy in Poland and Romania*

136. To reveal the means by which bilateral arrangements were put in place for CIA detentions in Poland and Romania, we must trace a trajectory of deepening co-operation with the United States that spans over several years. During the immediate post-9/11 period, when America was identifying its key strategic partnerships for the “war on terror,” both Poland and Romania were in the midst of their own processes of “strategic realignment”, eager to secure their positions as indispensable members of the NATO Alliance and friends of the United States.

137. In the course of a lengthy discussion with us about the CIA’s choice of partner countries in Eastern Europe, one high-ranking Eastern European politician involved in the programme said to us:

“Poland and Romania; you don’t know why? [It is] because we are the only two countries who are truly pro-Occident. But now we are in danger of being seen as an experiment... It is most unfortunate.”

138. When America began developing its strategy for the “war on terror” under the NATO framework, Poland was already a member of the NATO Alliance, while Romania was a NATO “aspirant”, or accession candidate. This difference in status proved to be of little consequence, however, as both countries followed remarkably similar paths in terms of harmonising their laws and structures with the NATO framework. The role of the United States was crucial to the reform processes in both countries, particularly in terms of the intelligence services and oversight structures that monitor them.

a. *Application of the NATO framework in Poland*

139. Poland became a member of NATO on 12 March 1999 and the multilateral NATO SOFA agreement entered into force in Poland in 2000.⁹⁴ In the five years directly preceding its NATO accession, Poland had signed several noteworthy agreements with the United States⁹⁵ in the realms of defence,⁹⁶ aviation,⁹⁷ extradition⁹⁸ and judicial assistance,⁹⁹ which paved the way for a very close co-operation both within and outside the NATO Alliance.

⁹¹ For example, official documents refer extensively to the “Bagram Theater Internment Facility” (or “BTIF”) as the name given to the detention facility operated by the US Department of Defense at the Bagram Airfield in Afghanistan. See, *inter alia*, Declaration of Colonel Rose M. Miller, Commander of Detention Operations, CJTF-76, in *Ruzatullah et al v. Rumsfeld*, before the US District Court for the District of Columbia, 19.11.2006; at § 3.

⁹² I have information in my possession relating to at least three different detainees who were held at Bagram *before* being transferred out to secret detention in another country. I have undertaken to treat this information in confidence, so I shall not refer here to names or precise periods in which they were detained.

⁹³ I reported last year on the case of Binyam Mohamed al-Habashi, an Ethiopian citizen and former UK resident, who was detained at Bagram between May and September 2004 *after* having been held in CIA custody in Pakistan, Morocco and the “Dark Prison” in Kabul, and subjected to two separate renditions. See the Marty Report 2006, *supra* note 6, at section 3.9, pp. 42 to 45.

⁹⁴ See Stefan Meller, Minister of Foreign Affairs of the Republic of Poland, Response of the Republic of Poland to Questions addressed by the Secretary-General of the Council of Europe with regard to Article 52 ECHR, dated 17.02.2006 (hereinafter “Response of Poland to CoE Secretary General under Article 52 ECHR”), available at <http://www.coe.int/T/E/Com/Files/Events/2006-cia/Poland.pdf>, at p. 5. The Polish authorities pointed out that: “The [NATO SOFA] Agreement, however, does not confer jurisdictional immunity on members of foreign armed forces, but elaborates the rules of determining jurisdiction with regard to prohibited acts on the territory of the host State. In particular, the Agreement grants the sending State the primary right to exercise jurisdiction over a member of its forces or of their civilian component in relation to offences arising out of any act or omission done in the performance of official duty [SOFA, Article 7(2),(II)]. It should also be underlined that in the light of the NATO SOFA, all members of the armed forces of a foreign State staying on the territory of the Republic of Poland are obliged to respect Polish law.”

⁹⁵ For a full record of (unclassified) bilateral treaties between the United States and Poland, see US Department of State, *Treaties in Force – A list of Treaties and other International Agreements of the United States in Force on January 1, 2006*, “Poland”, at pp. 263-266.

⁹⁶ See, for example, *Acquisition and Cross-Servicing Agreement*, with annexes, signed at Warsaw, 22.11.1996; entered into force 22.11.1996, TIAS.

⁹⁷ See, for example, *Memorandum of Agreement concerning Assistance in developing and modernising Poland’s Civil Aviation Structure*, signed at Washington and Warsaw, 5 and 14.01.1998; entered into force 14.01.1998, TIAS.

⁹⁸ See *Extradition Treaty between the United States and the Republic of Poland*, signed at Washington, 10.07.1996; entered into force 17.09.1999, TIAS.

⁹⁹ See *Treaty on Judicial Assistance with Criminal Matters*, with forms. Done at Washington, 10.07.1996; entered into force 17.09.1999, TIAS.

140. Poland told the Council of Europe that, in addition to its obligations under multilateral treaties, it has concluded an unspecified number of "agreements governing special forms of co-operation."¹⁰⁰ Whilst we do not know the precise scope of these agreements, the one example given by the Polish authorities – that of "trans-frontier surveillance" – confirms that in at least some of their thematic coverage they pertain directly to the work of the intelligence services. We have been unable to obtain copies of Poland's "bilaterals" with the United States, which it is safe to assume fall under this bracket, because they are classified.

141. Poland's Classified Information Act, which entered into force in March 1999,¹⁰¹ is part of a fairly typical apparatus among new NATO members¹⁰² for dealing with sensitive information in accordance with the NATO Security Policy. For example, the Act's restrictive procedures for granting or denying "security clearance"¹⁰³ to individuals wishing to access classified information were challenged as unconstitutional by the Polish ombudsman.¹⁰⁴ However these provisions were compulsory for NATO membership and – of no small coincidence – would transpire to be vital to the preservation of secrecy around the operations of the CIA's HVD programme in Poland.

b. Application of the NATO framework in Romania

142. In the case of Romania, the processes of acceding to NATO and developing a bilateral framework with the United States, under which the CIA could operate on Romanian territory, proceeded almost simultaneously.

143. According to our sources, the statement of President Ion Iliescu¹⁰⁵ in response to the attacks of 11 September 2001 was Romania's "critical turning point." In that statement, President Iliescu signalled Romania's intention "to act as a *de facto* member of the NATO alliance," setting a clear tone at a time when fellow former Eastern-bloc countries were likewise scrambling to demonstrate their loyalty to the United States.

144. Indeed, Romania could be said to have outdone even many NATO members in the immediacy of its demonstrations of support for the "war on terror." In its session of 19 September 2001, the Romanian Parliament gave its "formal approval" to President Iliescu's stated position and "approved basing and overflight permission for all US and coalition partners"¹⁰⁶ – thus pre-empting the North Atlantic Council's multilateral authorisations of 4 October 2001 by more than two weeks. A source involved in drafting this permission confirmed to us that its scope was deliberately designed to cover aircraft operated by or on behalf of the CIA.

145. Furthermore the most important domestic implication of the Romanian Parliament's approval for President Iliescu's pro-American stance was that, in the process, it effectively mandated the President, working through his Office of National Security, to sign NATO-type agreements and bilateral operational orders with the United States.

146. In exercise of this mandate, President Iliescu negotiated and signed what the Romanian authorities describe as a "SOFA Supplemental"¹⁰⁷ – the *Agreement between Romania and the United States of America regarding the Status of US Forces in Romania*¹⁰⁸ – on 30 October 2001. Along with the multilateral NATO

¹⁰⁰ See Response of Poland to CoE Secretary General under Article 52 ECHR, *supra* note 94, at p. 3.

¹⁰¹ See *Classified Information Act*, Polish Journal of Laws, No. 11, item 95; copy available from the Helsinki Foundation for Human Rights and the Helsinki Committee for Human Rights in Poland.

¹⁰² On this point, see Alasdair Roberts, "NATO, Secrecy and the Right to Information", *supra* note 56.

¹⁰³ For commentary on the security clearance procedures by a local journalist, see Pawel Wronski, "Przeswietl sie i dowiedz sie. Z tajemnicami do NATO" (Submitting to clearance and getting to know. Our secrets and NATO), in *Gazeta Wyborcza*, No. 7, 9-10.01.1999.

¹⁰⁴ See International Helsinki Federation for Human Rights, *Human Rights in the OSCE Region: Report 2000 (Events of 1999)*, "Annual Report on Poland", available at http://www.ihf-hr.org/documents/doc_summary.php?sec_id=3&d_id=1784, at p. 286.

¹⁰⁵ See Xinhua News Agency, "Romanian President Firmly Condemns Terrorism", Bucharest, Romania, 11.09.2001; excerpt available as part of a compilation entitled "NATO Aspirant Countries condemn the terrorist attacks on the USA", at http://stoianov.president.bol.bg/nato_summit/en/condemnation.html. Just over a year later, in a statement during President Bush's visit to Bucharest on 23.11.2002, President Iliescu declared that the United States and Romania had "identical positions on the way to address the great challenges that the international community is facing, including the threat of terrorism."

¹⁰⁶ See US Department of Defence, Fact Sheet of 7.06.2002, "International Contributions to the War against Terrorism", available at <http://www.defenselink.mil/news/Jun2002/d20020607contributions.pdf>.

¹⁰⁷ "Answers of the Romanian Delegation to the Questionnaire on the Alleged Secret Detention Centres", appended to the letter to me from Gyorgy Frunda, Chairperson of the Romanian Delegation to PACE, 20.01.2006; at p. 1. This agreement is said to be supplementary to the NATO SOFA of 1951, of which Romania only became a party when it joined NATO on 29.03.2004. It should be noted that in 2001, when Romania was not a party to the 1951 Agreement, it at the time relied upon its signature of the PfP SOFA of 1995 as the basis for its supplemental. See the section II.i. earlier in this report on the wider NATO system and the 'war on terror', and the accompanying references, *supra* note 42.

¹⁰⁸ See the *Agreement between Romania and the United States of America regarding the Status of US Forces in Romania*, signed at Washington, DC on 30.10.2001; entered into force on 10.06.2002, TIAS (hereinafter referred to as "Romanian SOFA Supplemental").

SOFA, this agreement is said by the Romanian authorities *generally* to “settle the jurisdiction, the legal responsibilities and other aspects regarding the status of one party’s armed forces personnel... and of contractors of those armed forces when acting on the other party’s territory”.¹⁰⁹ In reality, however, they are *specifically* one-way arrangements, legislating for an increased size and scope of US activity on Romanian soil.

147. When examined with hindsight, the 2001 agreement reveals a **permissive attitude on the part of the Romanian authorities**, broadly towards US military and quasi-military operations on Romanian territory, and in particular towards the actions of American service personnel. The “SOFA Supplemental” created a “special regime of access on national territory”,¹¹⁰ which it extended not only to “members of the military forces”¹¹¹ in a conventional sense, but also to “members of the civilian airline companies”¹¹² and anyone else who is “declared by the American authorities to be part of the US armed forces, and can present a travel order issued by the US Military”. The breadth of the designation used here represented the perfect opening for the CIA to conduct its clandestine operations in the country.¹¹³

148. It is my conclusion that under the October 2001 bilateral agreement, along with any additional classified annexes agreed at that time or subsequently, personnel brought into the country under the banner of the United States military **have in practice operated on Romanian territory with complete freedom from scrutiny or interference by their national counterparts** ever since.

149. In this context it is important to consider a more recent “access agreement” between Romania and the United States, signed on 6 December 2005, which deals primarily with the activities of US forces based at a selected number of Romanian military facilities.¹¹⁴

150. Under this new agreement, US forces – including their “civilian component” – enjoy extraordinarily free use of certain Romanian airbases and other facilities for “training, transit... refuelling of aircraft, accommodation of personnel, communications, staging and deploying of forces and material ... and for other such purposes as the Parties or their Designated Authorities may agree.”¹¹⁵

151. In terms of permissions, all US Government aircraft and vehicles are “free from inspection.” In addition, an apparently blanket authorisation to “over-fly, conduct aerial refuelling, land and takeoff in the territory of Romania” is granted to both US Government aircraft and “civil aircraft ... operating exclusively under contract to the United States Department of Defense.”¹¹⁶ Indeed, an equally permissive approach is applied to almost every aspect of the agreement, from the “construction activities” undertaken by US forces¹¹⁷ to the apparently unquestioning acceptance as “valid” of “all professional licences.”¹¹⁸

For a full record of (unclassified) bilateral treaties between the United States and Romania, see US Department of State, *Treaties in Force – A List of Treaties and other International Agreements of the United States in Force on January 1, 2006*, “Romania”, at pp. 270 to 272.

¹⁰⁹ “Answers of the Romanian Delegation to the Questionnaire on the Alleged Secret Detention Centres”, appended to the letter to me from Gyorgy Frunda, Chairperson of the Romanian Delegation to PACE, 20.01.2006; at p. 1.

¹¹⁰ This phrase is understood to describe the permission given to “enter, exit and move freely within the territory”, with a US military travel order sufficing as identification.

¹¹¹ See Romanian SOFA Supplemental, 30.10.2001, *supra* note 108, at Article II(2).

¹¹² It is unclear whether this reference to “the civilian airline companies” indicates that there is a specific numbered or named list of US-registered companies whose members fall under the “special regime of access” referred to. However, in a comparable scenario, it has in the past been disclosed in documents released by the US Department of Defence under a Freedom of Information Act request that specific US aviation companies (including several of those known to be involved in detainee transfer operations) have been awarded “classified contracts” by certain units of the US armed forces. See Seth Hettner, *The Associated Press*, “Navy contracted planes used in CIA missions”, 24.09.2005, available at http://www.usatoday.com/news/washington/2005-09-24-navy-cia_x.htm

¹¹³ In addition, it is known that the meanings of important “cover” designations often used by the CIA are set forth in the 2001 SOFA Supplemental. These include the terms “civilian component”, “dependent” and “United States contractor” – all of which categories were also granted the same permissions and protections as conventional military officers. Unfortunately, I have not as yet been able to obtain the sections of the agreement in which the meanings of those terms are defined.

¹¹⁴ See *Agreement between the United States of America and Romania regarding the activities of United States Forces located on the territory of Romania*, done at Bucharest, 6.12.2005; (hereinafter “Romanian Access Agreement”); copy on file, submitted officially to the Rapporteur in May 2006 after its adoption by the Romanian Parliament. It is worth pointing out that the references to “Implementing Arrangements” in this text afford the Parties a considerable degree of latitude as to how they put the agreement into practice: “The technical details regarding the agreed facilities and areas shall be in accordance with Implementing Arrangements to be concluded for each facility and area” [at Article II(1)]; and “As appropriate, the Parties or their Designated Authorities may enter into Implementing Arrangements to carry out the provisions of this Agreement” [at Article XI].

¹¹⁵ See Romanian Access Agreement, 6.12.2005, *Ibidem*, at Article II(1). It is relevant to note that the “Designated Authorities” in question are the Ministry of National Defence of Romania and the Department of Defense of the United States of America, respectively.

¹¹⁶ See Romanian Access Agreement, 6.12.2005, *Ibidem*, at Article VII. In the final clause, the fact that the exempted civil aircraft have to be under exclusive contract to the Department of Defense (rather than the US Government more generally) is a clear indication of the military nature of the arrangements.

¹¹⁷ See Romanian Access Agreement, 6.12.2005, *Ibidem*, at Article II(4).

¹¹⁸ See Romanian Access Agreement, 6.12.2005, *Ibidem*, at Article IX.

152. In terms of protections, Romania's key obligations seem to be to give "due regard to United States' operational and security concerns,"¹¹⁹ and to "take all reasonable measures within its power to ensure the protection, safety and security of United States forces' property."¹²⁰

153. I have viewed the Romanian Access Agreement in sharpest focus, however, when I consider it in the light of testimony received from Romanian and American officials about the bilateral "operating agreements" that prevailed previously. Sources on both sides confirmed to me that the provisions of the December 2005 Access Agreement are best understood as arrangements that have prevailed for several years but have only latterly been formalised.

154. This incremental method of formalising such "bilaterals" has in fact been used by the US in other countries in which its forces have been undertaking important detention operations in the context of the "war on terror." The most conspicuous example is Afghanistan, where last year's Accommodation and Consignment Agreement for Lands and Facilities at Bagram Airfield¹²¹ (signed on 28 September 2006) represents the furthest extension of the US model of permissions and protections that I have yet to encounter.¹²² It was described in testimony before a US court as being an agreement that "follows similar such arrangements dating back to at least 2003".¹²³ Indeed, I am aware of an earlier document referred to as "Note No. 202",¹²⁴ which indicates that the initial bilateral arrangements in Afghanistan – in strikingly similar terms to the situation in Romania – were agreed upon essentially by members of the executive¹²⁵ without reference to parliamentary oversight mechanisms.

155. The Romanian authorities have indicated to us on two occasions that the NATO framework described here has been the basis for the operations of the CIA in Romania. The first reference came in response to my question about whether the Government is "systematically informed of the activities of foreign secret services (in particular the CIA) on national territory."¹²⁶ Romania replied¹²⁷ by citing the NATO framework's *Agreement on Classified Information* and a bilateral *military* instrument, the *Agreement on the Protection of Military Classified Information*,¹²⁸ thus making clear that CIA activities now fall unambiguously under the secrecy regime instituted under the NATO Security Policy. As in several other Eastern European countries who adopted more stringent secrecy policies as part of their NATO accession, Romania's

¹¹⁹ See Romanian Access Agreement, 6.12.2005, *Ibidem*, at Article II(3).

¹²⁰ See Romanian Access Agreement, 6.12.2005, *Ibidem*, at Article VI(1).

¹²¹ See the *Accommodation Consignment Agreement for Lands and Facilities at Bagram Airfield between the Islamic Republic of Afghanistan (represented by HE General Abdul Rahim Wardak, Minister of Defense) and the United States of America*, made and entered into by the Host Nation and the Lessee on 28.09.2006 (hereinafter referred to as the "Bagram Agreement"); copy on file with the Rapporteur.

¹²² See, for example, the Bagram Agreement, 28.09.2006, *Ibidem*, at § 9: "The Host Nation [Afghanistan] covenants and warrants that the United States shall have exclusive, peaceable, undisturbed and uninterrupted possession of the Premises during the existence of this agreement. The United States shall hold and enjoy the Premises during the period of the agreement without any interruption whatsoever by the Host Nation or its agents." As is clearly stated in § 13, the Bagram Agreement of 2006 "supersedes all previous agreements between the United States and Host Nation for the use of Bagram Airfield" – implicitly meaning that any formal or informal arrangements that had prevailed prior to September 2006 had finally been brought into one coherent written text. A similar situation can surely be said to apply in Romania with the signature of the Access Agreement of December 2005.

¹²³ See Declaration of Colonel Rose M. Miller, Commander of Detention Operations, CJTF-76, in *Ruzatullah et al v. Rumsfeld*, before the US District Court for the District of Columbia, 19.11.2006; at § 5. Also note Colonel Miller's statements that "each nation separately controls access to its respective compound on the Airfield" and that "the US does not have complete, plenary jurisdiction".

¹²⁴ Note No. 202, dated 26.09.2002, is reproduced in a translated document obtained by Amnesty International, which transmits the concurrence of the Afghanistan Ministry of Foreign Affairs with this note to the US Embassy in Kabul; see Document No. 93 of the Ministry of Foreign Affairs (America and Canada Political Affairs Division), dated 28.05.2003.

¹²⁵ Note No. 202 was signed by the Minister of Foreign Affairs of the Transitional Islamic State of Afghanistan, Doctor Abdullah, on behalf of the transitional government. No reference is made to any pursuant procedure for approval of this document, nor am I aware of one having taken place. Furthermore, in the final paragraph, "the parties waive any and all claims against each other for damage to or loss or destruction of property owned by either party, or death or injury to any military or civilian personnel of the armed forces of either party, as a result of activities in Afghanistan under this agreement."

¹²⁶ See my letter of 19.12.2005 to Chairpersons of National Delegations to PACE, which contained "Questions which members of the Parliamentary Assembly might put to their respective governments in their national parliaments," reproduced as Appendix II to *Information Memorandum II*, 22.01.2006.

¹²⁷ "Answers of the Romanian Delegation to the Questionnaire on the Alleged Secret Detention Centres", appended to the letter to me from Gyorgy Frunda, Chairperson of the Romanian Delegation to PACE, 20.01.2006; at p. 1.

¹²⁸ See the *Agreement between Romania and the United States of America on the Protection of Military Classified Information*, done in Washington, 21.06.1995, entered into force 2003; cited *Ibidem*.

legislation on classified information was expedited through Parliament¹²⁹ and criticised by civil society for being unbalanced.¹³⁰

156. The second reference was part of an apparent acceptance, in principle, that United States agencies and personnel have carried out detainee transfer operations in Romania in the context of the NATO framework. The following statement was delivered by the Chairperson of the Romanian Delegation to PACE, Mr Gyorgy Frunda, during the PACE Plenary Debate on my report in June 2006:

*"Concerning the transfer of prisoners, from the first moment we said that **Romania collaborated with the United States and with other members of NATO. Aircraft landed in Romania and transported persons.** We did not and do not know who the persons are because, do not forget, the aircraft are under the authority of the countries where they are registered. **The countries in which the airports are located do not have legal instruments to see what happens on board.** That is why United States authorities have to answer not only political but juridical questions about whether persons were harassed or wrongly treated... on the airplanes."*¹³¹

157. Our continuing investigations since June 2006 have allowed us to put this statement into context. Romania is right to state that the NATO framework on the multilateral level did enable detainee transfers through many Council of Europe member states, including larger nations like Germany mentioned in my report last year. Romania, like Poland, went beyond the multilateral framework, however, when it expanded the scope and purpose of the authorisations it granted the United States. According to one of our sources involved in making the key bilateral arrangements, Romania "knew what the United States needed from its allies and in what areas we could assist them." It was therefore perceived to be in the national interest to extend a further level of support: "[having] worked on the secret flights... we worked directly with associates of the CIA on establishing prisons here."

c. Preserving secrecy through military intelligence partnerships

158. In the course of our discussions with intelligence officials in the United States, a senior member of the CIA Counterterrorist Center made the following remarks to our team:

"Many European countries have multiple security services. And in most countries the Agency deals with all of them: with the police, with the anti-terrorism police, with foreign intelligence, with other units – and of course with military intelligence ... But for the HVD programme we worked strictly in line with 'need-to-know'."

159. There are two essential items of information in this statement, both of which have ultimately proved indispensable to our understanding of how the HVD programme worked in Europe. One item – military intelligence partnerships – goes to the heart of how the CIA formed its relationships; the other – preservation of secrecy – reveals important structural considerations. I shall deal with the structural considerations first.

d. Preserving secrecy and NATO Security Policy

160. Our source's use of the expression "need-to-know" encapsulates one of the means used to keep the HVD programme in Europe secret.¹³² Through discussion with several other sources we have established that classified information about the bilateral arrangements between the CIA and its partner services in Poland and Romania was **treated according to a strict security of information regime drawn from the terms of NATO's Security Policy.**

¹²⁹ Alasdair Roberts cites a revealing news report about the passage of the Romanian legislation in April 2002: "[On 3 April] a certain Colonel Constantin Raicu [of the Romanian Intelligence Service], who is in charge of the protection of state secrets, came down like a storm on the members of the Senate Juridical Commission, telling them: 'This morning we have received signals from [NATO in] Brussels indicating that if the bill on classified information is not passed before 16 April, they cannot exclude adopting a critical attitude regarding Romania. We agree with any form – the colonel added – but please, pass it as soon as possible, or we will be facing huge problems.' The Senators... grasped the situation very quickly, and they approved the draft bill in the form passed by the Chamber of Deputies." See *Bucharest Ziua*, "NATO used as a Scarecrow to pass Law on Secrets," 08.04.2002, www.ziua.ro, cited in Alasdair Roberts, "NATO, Secrecy and the Right to Information", *supra* note 56, at p. 87.

¹³⁰ See International Helsinki Federation for Human Rights, *Human Rights in the OSCE Region: Report 2002 (Events of 2001)*, "Annual Report on Romania", available at http://www.ihf-hr.org/documents/doc_summary.php?sec_id=3&d_id=1782, at p. 257.

¹³¹ Contribution of Mr Gyorgy Frunda, Chairperson of the Delegation of Romania to PACE, at the 17th Sitting of the Plenary of the Parliamentary Assembly during its 2006 Session, Strasbourg, 27.06.2006.

¹³² We initially probed into the means used to keep the HVD programme secret because of a tip-off from an insider source. The source had indicated that the NATO framework "holds the key" to understanding the European dimension of the programme, in terms of both "physical security and security of information."

161. Under the terms of the NATO Security Policy,¹³³ *"individuals in NATO nations ... shall only have access to NATO classified information for which they have a need-to-know. No individual is entitled solely by virtue of rank or appointment or PSC [Personnel Security Clearance] to have access to NATO classified information."*¹³⁴ In the context of the HVD programme, according to a senior CIA official, the CIA classified its operational information into "tiny little pieces," each of which would be assessed separately under the "need-to-know" principle in order to prevent any single foreign official from seeing the "bigger picture" of what was actually happening:

"The Agency could be bringing UBL [Usama bin Laden] himself from an airplane into a prison in your country, but on every tiny little piece of the classified operational information, if we figure you don't need to know that information then frankly, as an individual, you will never know it."

162. The body that generates any piece of classified information retains what is known as "originator control,"¹³⁵ an undisputed right to set parameters as to which individuals receive the information, how they are briefed, what they are allowed to do with the information, and whether the information will ever be declassified, or have its classification reduced.¹³⁶ It is generally accepted that "the principle of originator control trumps the need-to-know principle,"¹³⁷ otherwise put, based on this principle, the CIA was able to exclude from the information loop even those individuals (specifically, some politicians) whom it might have perceived to have a genuine need to know the "bigger picture."

163. Finally, the CIA's choice of its "point men" in Poland and Romania – key individuals in each country who vouched for absolute, unwavering adherence to the rules by their own national services – reflected the same considerations of "loyalty, trustworthiness and reliability"¹³⁸ integral to NATO rules on personnel security. When discussing the kinds of people as their liaisons, our CIA sources referred to relationships of "trust developed over decades" and interpretations of national security issues that were "99% in harmony with one another".

164. By preserving the secrecy of the covert HVD programme on a NATO-compliant basis, the CIA achieved several of its central objectives: it hand-picked the services and the "point men" it would work with in the countries in question; it limited to an absolute minimum the number of Polish and Romanian counterparts who knew about even "tiny little pieces" of these operations in their own countries; and it ruled out any distribution whatsoever of the classified information beyond these small circles, unless expressly approved by the US Government itself.

165. Yet none of these restrictive rules mitigates the fact that Poland and Romania, as host countries, were knowingly complicit in the CIA's secret detention programme. When we sought confirmation from one of our sources in the CIA that these were bilateral (rather than unilateral) arrangements, and that every programme was carried out with the express authorisation of the relevant partner state, we received this emphatic response:

"One of the great enduring legacies of the Cold War, which has carried into these alliances, is that NATO countries don't run unilateral operations in other NATO countries. It's a tradition that is almost sacrosanct. We [the CIA] just don't go trampling on other people's turf, especially not in Europe."

166. Hence the importance of our source's affirmation that the CIA forms important intelligence partnerships **not just with civilian counterparts but also in the military sphere**. As our inquiry progressed, we realised that the CIA's fellow civilian intelligence agencies (domestic and foreign) are not necessarily the most appropriate choices as partners or liaisons on highly secretive operations due to their encumbered civilian oversight mechanisms. Thus, an integral part of our investigative strategy, building on

¹³³ See NATO, Security within the North Atlantic Treaty Organisation, 17.06.2002, *supra* note 73. The policy is designed to ensure that a "common degree of protection" is applied both to NATO's own information and to information exchanged among NATO members on a bilateral level. Both categories of information are referred to as "NATO classified information" in the context of this policy.

¹³⁴ *Ibidem*, in Enclosure "C" – Personnel Security, at the section entitled "Application of the 'Need-to-Know' Principle," p. 2, § 6. In a handbook accompanying an earlier version of the policy, this "fundamental principle" was reiterated to mean that information should be limited in its distribution for *work purposes only*, and not "merely because a person occupies a particular position, however senior." See NATO Security Committee, *A Short Guide to the Handling of Classified Information*, Document AC/35-WP/14:4, Brussels, 22.08.1958.

¹³⁵ *Ibidem*, in Enclosure "B" – Basic Principles and Minimum Standards of Security, at the section entitled "Basic Principles," p. 3, § 9(g).

¹³⁶ *Ibidem*. See, *inter alia*, Enclosure "B" – Basic Principles and Minimum Standards of Security, at the section entitled "Basic Principles," p. 2, § 9(b): "classified information shall be disseminated solely on the basis of the principle of need-to-know to individuals who have been briefed on the relevant security procedures... only security cleared individuals shall have access."

¹³⁷ See Alasdair Roberts, "NATO, Secrecy and the Right to Information", *supra* note 56, at p. 89.

¹³⁸ *Ibidem*, in Enclosure "B" – Basic Principles and Minimum Standards of Security, at the section entitled "Personnel Security," p. 4, § 11; see also the supporting provisions in Enclosure "C" – Personnel Security, pp. 1-4. In the previous version of the NATO policy, C-M(55)15(Final) as reissued in 1964, anyone receiving a security clearance was assessed to have shown "unquestioned loyalty [and] such character, habits, associated and discretion as to cast no doubt upon their trustworthiness."

our knowledge of the NATO framework, was to apply equal scrutiny to the **CIA's partnerships with military intelligence services**.

III. Secret detention operations in Poland

i. Partnering with military intelligence in Poland

167. Since the May 2002 "quasi-reform"¹³⁹ of its secret services, Poland has had two civilian intelligence agencies: the Internal Security Agency (*Agencja Bezpieczeństwa Wewnętrznego*, or *ABW*); and the Foreign Intelligence Agency (*Agencja Wywiadu*, or *AW*). Neither of these services was considered a viable choice as a CIA partner for the sensitive operations of the HVD programme in Poland, precisely because they are "subject to civil supervision, both by Parliament and Government."¹⁴⁰ Since their creation, the Heads of both the *ABW* and the *AW* have been appointed and tasked by the Prime Minister, and are directly accountable to the Council of Ministers, initially through a Cabinet Committee chaired by the PM (*Kolegium do Spraw Służb Specjalnych*) and latterly through the position of Minister-Coordinator for the Special Services.¹⁴¹ The *ABW* and the *AW* are both also answerable to the Commission for Special Services in the Polish Parliament (*Sejmowa Komisja do Spraw Służb Specjalnych*).

168. According to our sources, the CIA determined that the bilateral arrangements for operation of its HVD programme had to **remain absolutely outside of the mechanisms of civilian oversight**. For this reason the CIA's chosen partner intelligence agency in Poland was the **Military Information Services** (*Wojskowe Służby Informacyjne*, or *WSI*), whose officials are part of the Polish Armed Forces and enjoy "military status" in defence agreements under the NATO framework. The *WSI* was able to maintain far higher levels of secrecy than the two civilian agencies due to its recurring ability to emerge "virtually unscathed"¹⁴² from post-Communism reform processes designed at achieving democratic oversight.

169. The *WSI* was formally accountable to the Minister of Defence, but our sources describe it as having operated more as a kind of "cartel" serving the self-interests of particular elite groups. I find it especially interesting that Poles we spoke to regard the processes of military intelligence reform¹⁴³ as smokescreens aimed at *obstructing* transparency and *preserving* corrupt access to state resources.¹⁴⁴ There is no doubt that the *WSI* is an agency quite accustomed to covert action that challenges the boundaries of legality and morality.

170. From our interviews with current and former Polish military intelligence officials, we have established that the *WSI*'s role in the HVD programme comprised two levels of co-operation. On the first level, **military intelligence officers provided extraordinary levels of physical security** by setting up temporary or permanent military-style "buffer zones" around the CIA's detainee transfer and interrogation activities. This approach was deployed most notably to protect the CIA's movements to and from, as well as its activities within, the military training base at Stare Kiejkuty. Classified documents, the existence of which was made

¹³⁹ See Andrzej Zybertowicz, "An Unresolved Game – The role of the Intelligence Services in the nascent Polish Democracy", conference paper published jointly by the Geneva Centre for the Democratic Control of Armed Forces (DCAF), the Norwegian Parliamentary Intelligence Oversight Committee, and the Human Rights Centre at the Department of Law, Durham University, Oslo, September 2003, copy on file with the Rapporteur (hereinafter "Zybertowicz, The Role of the Polish Intelligence Services"), at p. 2: "when the Polish Parliament passed the new law on secret services... instead of explanation of [the] many scandals and taking legal measures towards those responsible, instead of accountability, the public opinion has been offered a quasi-reform of the services. It deserves this label because, among other things, it did not meet [the] objects of its own designers."

¹⁴⁰ See Response of Poland to CoE Secretary General under Article 52 ECHR, *supra* note 94, at p. 2. The phrase is used in this context to describe the system of oversight for the *AW*: "Parliament [the *Sejm*] exercising its prerogatives through the Commission for Special Services, also controls the Polish Foreign Intelligence Agency in matters relating to its co-operation with partner secret services of other States."

¹⁴¹ The position of Minister-Coordinator for the Special Services was created in November 2005 and is presently filled by Minister Zbigniew Wassermann.

¹⁴² See Zybertowicz, The Role of the Polish Intelligence Services, *supra* note 139, at pages 3 and 6-7.

¹⁴³ Reform of the military intelligence services in Poland has been a contentious issue since the early 1990s, and a topical one throughout my mandate as Rapporteur. Prior attempts at regulating the *WSI* appear to have been half-hearted, at best. From its creation in August 1991 to December 1995 it operated exclusively under secret military orders; then until July 2003 it came under the nominal control of the Ministry of Defence, but without close legal oversight. Even the Law on the Military Secret Services passed by Parliament on 9.07.2003 contained no external verification procedures. Since late 2005, at the instruction of Prime Minister Jarosław Kaczyński, the *WSI* has been gradually dissolved and replaced by a restructured military counter-intelligence unit. Deputy defence minister Antoni Macierewicz, who heads the new unit, published a report on the dissolution in February 2007, but the process appears to have done little to assuage public scepticism or criticism. For analysis of the report and reactions to it, see *inter alia* Joanna Najfeld, "Polish Military Intelligence involved in Illegal Activities," Network Europe, 23.02.2007, available at <http://networkeurope.radio.cz/feature/polish-military-intelligence-involved-in-illegal-activities>.

¹⁴⁴ See also Zybertowicz, The Role of the Polish Intelligence Services, *supra* note 139, at pages 6-7. The author lists what he sees as the objects of "self-reform" in the *WSI*, including "to prevent outsiders – including democratically established control and oversight bodies – from obtaining thorough access to the Services", "to present the *WSI* as a useful ally to the NATO authorities", and to retain an "upper hand in economic institutional rearrangements, including key financial flows and major privatisation schemes."

known to our team, describe how WSI agents performed these security roles under the guise of a Polish Army Unit (*Jednostka Wojskowa*) denoted by the code JW-2669, which was the formal occupant of the Stare Kiejkuty facility.¹⁴⁵

171. On the second level, the WSI's assistance depended to a large extent on its **covert penetration of other state and parastatal institutions through its collaboration with undercover "functionaries" in their ranks**. Our sources have indicated to us that WSI collaborators were present within institutions including: the Polish Air Navigation Services Agency (*Polska Agencja Zegluga Powietrznej*), where they assisted in disguising the existence and exact movements of incoming CIA flights;¹⁴⁶ the Polish Border Guard (*Straz Graniczna*), where they ensured that normal procedures for incoming foreign passengers were not strictly applied when those CIA flights landed; and the national Customs Office (*Główny Urząd Celný*), where they resolved irregularities in the non-payment of fees related to CIA operations. Thus the military intelligence partnership brought with it influence throughout a society-wide "undercover community,"¹⁴⁷ none of which was checked by the conventional civilian oversight mechanisms.

172. When asked to give an example of a WSI collaborator who occupied an important position in the operation of the CIA's covert programme, several Polish sources named Mr Jerzy Kos, former Chairman of the Board of Mazury-Szczytno Airport Company (*Porty Lotnicze "Mazury Szczytno"*) and Director of Szymany Airport throughout 2003 and 2004.¹⁴⁸ A source in Polish military intelligence said: "anyone who has contact with the Americans is our man. The Director [Kos] is our man". Another senior Polish official familiar with the arrangements explained to us:

"Polish military intelligence operatives were appointed to these positions. We said to place them anywhere with importance to the way this programme is run. This is how you come to know Mr Kos as the Director at Szymany Airport."

173. Mr Jerzy Kos went on to become a director of the Polish private construction company "*Jedynka Wroclawska SA*" and was taken hostage in Iraq in June 2004 whilst pursuing company projects there. When Mr Kos was brought to safety shortly afterwards in a rare raid by US Special Forces,¹⁴⁹ media outlets reported that the rescue operation attested to Mr Kos' links to the intelligence services.¹⁵⁰ Indeed, my inquiry has been informed that Mr Kos' "connections with [the] Polish secret service" in his business affairs have been "confirmed quite unambiguously"¹⁵¹ during judicial proceedings¹⁵² relating to the subsequent bankruptcy of *Jedynka Wroclawska*. As a military intelligence operative facilitating the uniquely sensitive covert actions of the CIA in Poland, Mr Kos was one link in a chain of operations that led right to the top of Polish Government.

¹⁴⁵ One of the few means of verifying – through independent public sources – the fact that JW-2669 was stationed at Stare Kiejkuty during this period is through photogrammetric studies of activity on Internet servers by users with particular "net-names". In outputs from such studies, *inter alia* of 23.10.2003, the "net-name" JW-2669 is registered as being assigned to "Jednostka Wojskowa 2669, Stare Kiejkuty".

¹⁴⁶ For more information on the means used to cover up CIA flights into Poland, see section III.iii below, entitled "The anatomy of CIA secret transfers and detentions in Poland."

¹⁴⁷ As in many former communist countries, the secret services in Poland are accustomed to using networks of operatives and informants that span many of the most important institutions of the state, as well as the private sector. These networks comprise what is known as the "undercover community." For a description of this "crucial notion" in Poland, which the author refers to as "the security complex," see Zybertowicz, *The Role of the Polish Intelligence Services*, *supra* note 139, at pages 4-5.

¹⁴⁸ Between 2002 and 2004, the commercial company headed by Mr Kos shared responsibility for operating Szymany Airport with a military unit stationed on site. The airport had a mixed "civil-military" character, whereby aircraft registered as undertaking "military flights" were dealt with under special procedures.

¹⁴⁹ See, for example, Fox News, "Polish Iraq Hostage Praises US Rescuers", Warsaw, 10.06.2004; available at <http://www.foxnews.com/story/0,2933,122359,00.html>.

¹⁵⁰ The Italian press, for example, reported that Mr Kos was the "007 of Warsaw" and bore a "subcutaneous microchip" that allowed rescuers to trace the location at which he and his fellow hostages were being held; see *La Repubblica*, "Ostaggi liberati grazie a un microchip sottopelle", 16.06.2004, available at <http://www.repubblica.it/2004/11/sezioni/politica/ostliberi2/chipinchiesta/chipinchiesta.html>. On 15.06.2004 AP quoted Mr Kos himself as having said: "They [the kidnappers] thought I am an American co-operating with the CIA and I tried to explain that I am a Pole, that I was there to build houses."

¹⁵¹ Letter to my inquiry from Justice Jaroslaw Horobiowski, Judge in the District Court for Wroclaw-Fabryczna (Bankruptcy and Pre-insolvency Proceedings), dated 7.11.2006, copy on file with the Rapporteur. Mr Kos' business affairs given as examples by Justice Horobiowski in this regard are "his role [with] *Jedynka Wroclawska* in Iraq, his mysterious kidnapping, then [the] strange circumstances of his rescuing, and his being director of the (former military) airport in Szymany." Justice Horobiowski also states that the revelations about secret service connections were made by some former directors of the company.

¹⁵² In addition to the statements in court, trade unionists wrote an open letter stating that Mr Kos' posting to Iraq may also have entailed some intelligence functions. See letter on behalf of *Jedynka Wroclawska SA* to Wroclaw Prosecutor Leszek Karpina, dated 26.04.2006, copy on file with the Rapporteur.

ii. *Responsible political authorities in Poland*

174. During several months of investigations, our team has held discussions with various Polish sources, including civilian and military intelligence operatives, representatives of state or municipal authorities, and high-ranking officials who hold first-hand knowledge of the operations of the HVD programme in Poland. Based upon these discussions, which have come to the same conclusions, my inquiry allows me to state that some individual high office-holders knew about and authorised Poland's role in the CIA's operation of secret detention facilities for High-Value Detainees on Polish territory, from 2002 to 2005. The following persons could therefore be held accountable for these activities: the President of the Republic of Poland, Aleksander KWASNIEWSKI, the Chief of the National Security Bureau (also Secretary of National Security Committee), Marek SIWIEC, the Minister of National Defence (Ministerial oversight of Military Intelligence), Jerzy SZMAJDZINSKI, and the Head of Military Intelligence, Marek DUKACZEWSKI.

175. In my analysis the hierarchy for control of the Polish Military Information Services, or *WSI*, was chronically lacking in formal oversight and independent monitoring. As a result the structure described here from 2002 to 2005 depended to a great extent on close relationships of trust and professional familiarity, both among the Polish principals and between the Poles and their American counterparts. Several of our sources characterised the bonds between these four individuals as being a combination of loyal personal allegiance ("we all serve one another") and strong common notions of national duty ("... but first we serve the Republic of Poland").

176. There was complete consensus on the part of our key senior sources that President Kwasniewski was the foremost national authority on the HVD programme. One military intelligence source told us: "Listen, Poland agreed from the top down... From the President – yes... to provide the CIA all it needed." Asked whether the Prime Minister and his Cabinet were briefed on the HVD programme, our source said: "Even the *ABW* [Internal Security Agency] and *AW* [Foreign Intelligence Agency] do not have access to all of our classified materials. Forget the Prime Minister; it operated directly under the President."

177. Our investigations have revealed that the state office from which much of the strength of this Polish accountability structure derived was the **National Security Bureau** (*Biuro Bezpieczeństwa Narodowego*, or *BBN*), located in the Chancellery of President Kwasniewski. Our sources confirmed to us that the bilateral operational arrangements for the HVD programme in Poland were "negotiated on the part of the President's office by the National Security Bureau [*BBN*]."

178. Marek Dukaczewski, an outstanding military intelligence officer ultimately promoted to the rank of General, served the BBN in the Chancellery of his close friend Aleksander Kwasniewski for the first five years of the latter's Presidency, from 1996 to 2001. Mr Dukaczewski worked directly alongside Marek Siwiec during this period, whilst Mr Siwiec was a Secretary of State in the Presidential Chancellery and then became Chief of the BBN. Jerzy Szmajdzinski was appointed Minister of National Defence for Mr Kwasniewski's second term, in October 2001. Shortly afterwards, Mr Dukaczewski was nominated Head of the Military Information Services, the *WSI*, starting in December 2001.

179. Besides this accountability structure, which remained in place from the immediate aftermath of the 11 September 2001 attacks throughout Poland's involvement in the CIA's covert HVD programme, probably no other Polish official had knowledge of it. Indeed, the "highest level of classification" at national and intergovernmental levels, understood to match NATO's "Cosmic Top Secret" category,¹⁵³ still attaches to the information pertaining to operations in Poland. Our unravelling of such secrecy to expose Polish participation in unlawful detention and transfer operations is perhaps the greatest testament to the "dynamics of truth" in motion. However an alternative interpretation, which provided my inquiry with motivation in the face of systematic cover-up, came in one of our most memorable moments of testimony from a top-level Polish source. He stated simply:

"Listen, there are no secrets in war. There is no intelligence in war. You cannot keep something secret in a time of conflict."

¹⁵³ See NATO, Security within the North Atlantic Treaty Organisation, 17.06.2002, *supra* note 73; in Enclosure "B" – Basic Principles and Minimum Standards of Security, at p. 5, § 18(a). In NATO terms, the category of security classification attached to the bilateral operations of the HVD Programme is known as "COSMIC TOP SECRET (CTS)", a category for which "unauthorised disclosure would result in exceptionally grave damage" to NATO and / or to participating member States.

iii. *The anatomy of CIA secret transfers and detentions in Poland*

180. Notwithstanding the approach of the Polish authorities towards this inquiry,¹⁵⁴ our team was able to uncover new documentary evidence from two separate Polish sources showing actual landings in Poland by aircraft associated with the CIA.

181. These sources corroborate one another and provide the first verifiable records of a number of landings of "rendition planes" significant enough to prove that CIA detainees were being transferred into Poland. I can now confirm that at least ten flights by at least four different aircraft serviced the CIA's secret detention programme in Poland between 2002 and 2005. At least six of them arrived **directly from Kabul, Afghanistan** during precisely the period in which our sources have told us that High-Value Detainees (HVDs) were being transferred to Poland. Each of these flights landed at the same airport I named in my 2006 report as a detainee drop-off point: **Szymany**.

182. The most significant of these flights, including the aircraft identifier number, the airport of departure (ADEP), as well as the time and date of arrival into Szymany, are the following:

- i. N63MU from DUBAI, arrived in SZYMAN Y at 14h56 on 5 December 2002
- ii. N379P from RABAT, arrived in SZYMAN Y at 02h23 on 8 February 2003
- iii. N379P from KABUL, arrived in SZYMAN Y at 16h00 on 7 March 2003
- iv. N379P from KABUL, arrived in SZYMAN Y at 18h03 on 25 March 2003
- v. N379P from KABUL, arrived in SZYMAN Y at 01h00 on 5 June 2003
- vi. N379P from KABUL, arrived in SZYMAN Y at 02h58 on 30 July 2003
- vii. N313P from KABUL, arrived in SZYMAN Y at 21h00 on 22 September 2003
- viii. N63MU from KABUL, arrived in SZYMAN Y at an unrecorded time on 28 July 2005

183. My first observation regarding the dates of these flights is that several of them conform closely to the dates on which particular "High-Value Detainees" (HVDs) were transferred to CIA "black sites," particularly in outward movements from Kabul, Afghanistan. The most conspicuous example pertains to the so-called "mastermind" of the 9/11 attacks, Khalid Sheikh Mohamed (KSM), who was captured in Rawalpindi, Pakistan on 1 March 2003¹⁵⁵. Our insider sources have told that KSM was transferred to a secret CIA facility "within days" of his arrest; and from analysis of materials supporting the 9/11 Commission Report¹⁵⁶, we know that the process of interrogating him commenced shortly afterwards¹⁵⁷, and continued throughout 2003. It is noteworthy that the well-known rendition plane N379P undertook a clandestine flight from Kabul to Szymany on 7 March 2003, less than one week after KSM's arrest. Whilst it is not possible at this stage to state the fact definitively, it is likely that the transfer of KSM and several other HVDs into Poland throughout 2003 took place on the flights uncovered in this report.

184. The full extent of my proof, however, goes beyond merely the number of confirmed flights into Szymany and their concordance with suspected dates of HVD transfers. Through our careful analysis of hundreds of pages of raw aeronautical "data strings,"¹⁵⁸ we can now demonstrate that in the majority of

¹⁵⁴ The approach of the Polish authorities towards my inquiry is dealt with in further detail below. The official position of the Polish Government remains unchanged since it was announced on 10.12.2005: "The Polish Government strongly denies the speculation occasionally appearing in the media as to the existence of secret prisons on the territory of the Republic of Poland, supposedly used for the detention of foreigners suspected of terrorism. There are no such prisons in Poland and there are no prisoners detained in contravention of the laws and international conventions to which Poland is a party." Most recently it was reproduced in submissions before the United Nations Committee Against Torture (CAT) in Geneva; see *Written replies by the Government of Poland to the list of issues (CAT/C/POL/Q/4/Rev.1) to be taken up in connection with the consideration of the fourth periodic report of Poland (CAT/C/67/Add.5)*, UN Document CAT/C/POL/Q/4/Rev.1/Add.1, 30.03.2007, available at <http://www.ohchr.org/english/bodies/cat/cats38.htm>; response to Question 12, at p. 23, § 72.

¹⁵⁵ On the capture of KSM, see *inter alia* B. Raman, "How significant is Khalid Sheikh's arrest?" on Rediff.com, 3.03.2003, available at <http://in.rediff.com/news/2003/mar/03raman.htm>; and BBC News Online, "Bush hails 'Al-Qaeda killer' arrest," 4.03.2003, available at http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/south_asia/2817441.stm.

¹⁵⁶ The full report and records of the National Commission on Terrorist Attacks upon the United States (the "9/11 Commission") are available online at <http://www.9-11commission.gov/>. In particular, Chapters 5 and 7 of the Commission Report are said to "rely heavily on information obtained from captured Al-Qaeda members;" specifically ten detainees, including Khalid Sheikh Mohamed, "whose custody has been confirmed officially by the US Government." See the inset on "Detainee Interrogation Reports," in Chapter 5, at page 146. For specific dates on which KSM and other "high-value detainees" were interrogated, see, in particular, "Notes to Chapter 5", in Notes to the 9/11 Commission Report, at pages 488 to 499.

¹⁵⁷ Interrogations of KSM are dated as early as 12.04.2003, just over a month after his capture; see "Notes to Chapter 5", 9/11 Commission Report, *ibidem*. Further interrogations are dated at frequent intervals throughout 2003 and 2004.

¹⁵⁸ "Data strings" are exchanges of messages or digital data (mostly in the form of coded text and numbers) between different entities around the world on a network known as the AFTN (Aeronautical Fixed Telecommunication Network). "Data strings" record all communications filed in relation to each particular aircraft as its flights are planned in advance, and as it flies between different international locations. The filings come from diverse entities, including aviation service providers, ANS (Air Navigation Services) authorities, airport authorities and government agencies. I have obtained complete sets of "data strings" for about twenty flight circuits, which I selectively requested from the AFTN system. The selected circuits include each of the circuits featuring undeclared flights of CIA

cases these CIA flights were **deliberately disguised so that their actual movements would not be tracked or recorded** – either “live” or after the fact – by the supranational air safety agency Eurocontrol. The system of cover-up entailed several different steps involving both American and Polish collaborators.

185. The aviation services provider customarily used by the CIA,¹⁵⁹ **Jeppesen International Trip Planning**,¹⁶⁰ filed multiple “dummy” flight plans for many of these flights. The “dummy” plans filed by Jeppesen – specifically, for the N379P aircraft – often featured an airport of departure (ADEP) and / or an airport of destination (ADES) that the aircraft never actually intended to visit. If Poland was mentioned at all in these plans, it was usually only by mention of Warsaw as an alternate, or back-up airport, on a route involving Prague or Budapest, for example. Thus the eventual flight paths for N379P registered in Eurocontrol’s records were inaccurate and often incoherent, bearing little relation to the actual routes flown and almost never mentioning the name of the Polish airport where the aircraft actually landed – Szymany.

186. The **Polish Air Navigation Services Agency** (*Polska Agencja Zegluga Powietrznej*), commonly known as PANSA, also played a crucial role in this systematic cover-up. PANSA’s Air Traffic Control in Warsaw¹⁶¹ navigated all of these flights through Polish airspace, exercising control over the aircraft through each of its flight phases¹⁶² right up to the last phase, when control was handed over to the authority supervising the airfield at Szymany,¹⁶³ immediately before the aircraft’s landing. PANSA navigated the aircraft in the majority of these cases without a legitimate and complete flight plan having been filed for the route flown.

187. Moreover, in certain instances PANSA took on the **responsibility of filing the onward flight plan for the next leg of the circuit after Szymany**. We know that PANSA filed such flight plans in instances where Szymany had been omitted completely from the original Jeppesen flight plans, and where the aircraft was required to fly onwards from Szymany to a destination outside Poland. Similarly in at least one instance where the aircraft flew onwards from Szymany to Warsaw – and thus did not require initially to leave Polish airspace – PANSA simply navigated the onward flight without a flight plan.

188. It is also noteworthy that Jeppesen appears to have followed PANSA’s contributions to these operations very closely, acting upon responses from the flight management system to PANSA’s communications within minutes of their being received. Furthermore, both Jeppesen and PANSA have co-ordinated their actions with the in-flight communications from the aircraft’s Pilot-in-Command.¹⁶⁴

aircraft into Szymany, as well as circuits featuring landings in Romania and a large number of rendition operations pertaining to individual detainees whose cases I dealt with in my report of 2006. Our team has conducted an in-depth analysis of all these “data strings,” together with information in the Marty database and in consultation with aviation experts.

¹⁵⁹ Jeppesen International Trip Planning is the travel service of Jeppesen Dataplan, an aviation services provider based in San Jose, California and a subsidiary of Boeing, the world’s largest aerospace company. On 30 May 2007, the ACLU announced a lawsuit against Jeppesen Dataplan for its involvement in the renditions of three individuals: Ahmed Agiza, Binyam Mohamed and El-Kassim Britel. See American Civil Liberties Union, “ACLU Sues Boeing Subsidiary for Participation in CIA Torture and Kidnapping,” 30 May 2007, available at <http://www.aclu.org/safefree/torture/29920prs20070530.html>. For the first revelations about Jeppesen’s involvement in CIA detainee transfers, including the rendition of Khaled El-Masri, see Jane Mayer, “Outsourcing: The CIA’s Travel Agent”, in *The New Yorker*, 30.10.2006, available at http://www.newyorker.com/archive/2006/10/30/061030ta_talk_mayer. The Managing Director of Jeppesen is quoted in the article as having said: “We do all the extraordinary rendition flights – you know, the torture flights. Let’s face it, some of these flights do end up that way.”

¹⁶⁰ Communications, notably flight plans, filed by Jeppesen International Trip Planning are identified in the AFTN system by the use of the company’s “originator address,” which is KSFOXLDI.

¹⁶¹ The entire national airspace of Poland comprises one single Flight Information Region (FIR), denoted by the four-letter code EPWW. Poland therefore has only one Area Control Centre (ACC). All air traffic into Poland is controlled by the Polish Air Navigation Services Agency, PANSA, from its Air Traffic Management Centre at Warsaw Airport. For an excellent overview of Polish Air Traffic Control, see PANSA, “Air Traffic Control”, available at http://www.polatca.pansa.pl/kontrola_eng.htm.

¹⁶² We have identified the relevant “data strings” communications about these flights being sent from the AFTN address “EPWAZPZX”, which denotes the “Approach Control Centre – Air Traffic Service Reporting Office at Warsaw Airport”. In addition to the phase of general “Region Control” for all of Poland, the phase of “Approach control” for Szymany Airport, during which the movements of all civil or military aircraft are controlled within a specified range of the airport, is dealt with from Warsaw. Szymany Airport does not meet the criteria (i.e. passenger airports that maintain fixed flight connections) to have its own Approach Control unit so it relies on the unit at Warsaw Airport.

¹⁶³ We have identified the relevant “data strings” communications about these flights being sent to the AFTN address “EPSYYDYX”, which denotes the “Authority Supervising the Aerodrome at Szymany Airport”. Several airport officials who were present at Szymany Airport when these flights arrived in 2003 have told us that their notification came from military sources in Warsaw and that all arrangements for the landings were handled using special military units on the ground. Polish Air Traffic Control explains these procedures in the following terms: “Military operations carried out in the military aerodrome zones are controlled by a military unit that directly co-operates with the Approach Control.” From our Polish insider sources, we know that the Director of Military Operations, working with PANSA Approach Control in Warsaw, as well as key officials in the Border Guards who notified Szymany of the landings, and military officers who took over from civilian officials at Szymany to deal with them on the ground, were working on behalf of Polish military intelligence in collaboration with the CIA.

¹⁶⁴ We have been able to establish through our investigations that the men registered as Pilot-in-Command (PIC) for the undeclared flights into Szymany are established CIA pilots. We have records of their full names and have been able similarly to vouch for their engagement as pilots in multiple detainee transfer operations involving other countries. We have also confirmed their appearance on

189. Accordingly, several circuits we have analysed show the following “sequencing” of flight navigation responsibilities for a typical circuit of N379P involving a landing at Szymany, which demonstrate a calculated cover-up of the aircraft’s movements:

- Jeppesen files flight plans for every element of the circuit up to and including N379P’s return to Europe from Kabul; typically Jeppesen’s flight plan(s) from Kabul onwards reflect fictitious routes, featuring false airports of destination and departure that are registered in the Eurocontrol flight management system;
- N379P’s Pilot-in-Command then flies from Kabul into Polish airspace, at which point the Polish authorities (PANSa) take over to navigate the aircraft to a landing at Szymany Airport without a corresponding flight plan, but in conjunction with Polish military authorities in Warsaw and on the ground;
- PANSa also handles onward flight planning for N379P’s departure from Szymany, either by navigating the aircraft to a stopover in Warsaw or by filing a flight plan for its next international destination, such as Prague or Larnaca;
- Jeppesen resumes its planning role once N379P has left Szymany, filing flight plans for the remaining elements of the circuit, starting from either Warsaw or the first international airport after Szymany, continuing until the aircraft’s return to its base in the United States.

190. The analysis of “data strings” has also enabled me to confirm further intricate details of the “anatomy” of these CIA clandestine operations. For example, each of these flights was operated under a “special status” or STS designation.¹⁶⁵ The aircraft were thereby exempted from adhering to the normal rules of air traffic flow management (ATFM), and did not, for example, have to wait at airports for approved departure slots. Since such exemptions are only granted when “specifically authorised by the relevant national authority,”¹⁶⁶ they provide further evidence of Polish complicity in the operations. The clearest proof of Poland’s knowledge and authorisation of such landings is demonstrated by the following two-line message, contained in several “data strings” for flights of N379P in 2003:

**“STS/ATFM EXEMPT APPROVED
POLAND LANDING APPROVED”**

191. “Data strings” have also enabled us to trace the official overflight and landing permits obtained from various other countries for these flights; the times and “waypoints” at which the aircraft entered or departed the national airspace of each country; and the actual routes flown between Szymany and other points on the “global spider’s web”. I have used all of this information to create the graphic representations of “Disguised CIA flights into Szymany Airport, Poland,”¹⁶⁷ which accompany this report as an appendix.

192. In concluding this section it is only fitting that I should note here, with considerable regret, that the cover-up of CIA flights into Szymany seems to have carried over into the approach adopted by the Polish authorities towards my inquiry on the specific question of national aviation records. In over eighteen months of correspondence, Poland has failed to furnish my inquiry with any data from its own records confirming CIA-connected flights into its airspace or airports. The excuses from the Polish authorities for having failed to do so unfortunately do not seem to be credible.

193. In my report of 2006, I commented that the absence of flight records from Poland was “unusual,”¹⁶⁸ to say the least. Mr Karol Karski, Chairperson of the Polish Delegation to PACE, suggested that I “did not use the information received from Poland honestly”¹⁶⁹ and stated, in his subsequent correspondence, that he hoped to “answer [my] request exhaustively” having “addressed one more time the relevant Polish authorities and asked for proper information”. He then repeated a familiar undertaking:

flight manifests with known CIA “rendition teams” by referring to documents provided to us confidentially from on an ongoing judicial inquiry in a Council of Europe member State.

¹⁶⁵ The status of the flight goes to the all-important question as to whether the function it is performing is considered to be “state,” “civilian” or “military.” These undeclared flights into Szymany, which we understand to have been operated as “military flights”, eased their passage into Poland by securing exemptions as “special status”, or STS, flights. STS designators are very strictly limited, because once granted they allow deviations from planned routes and other important exemptions. See Eurocontrol, User Relations and Development Bureau, *IFPS Users Manual*, Edition No. 11.2, 30.03.2007 (hereinafter “Eurocontrol IFPS Users Manual”), available at <http://www.cfm.eurocontrol.int>; at Section 50, “Special Status Flights (STS)”, p. 50-1.

¹⁶⁶ The particular STS indicator used by flights into Szymany was “AFTMEXEMPTAPPROVED”. According to Eurocontrol: “This exemption designator shall only be used with the proper authority. Any wrongful use of this designator to avoid flow restriction shall be regarded by the relevant states as a serious breach of procedure and shall be dealt with accordingly.” See Eurocontrol IFPS Users Manual, *Ibidem*, at Section 54, “STS/AFTMEXEMPTAPPROVED Indicator”, p. 54-1.

¹⁶⁷ See Appendix No. 1 to the present report, entitled “Disguised CIA flights into Szymany Airport, Poland.”

¹⁶⁸ See Marty Report 2006, Council of Europe Doc. 10957, *supra* note 6, at section 2.6.2, “The case of Poland”, §§ 63 to 75, pages 20 to 21.

¹⁶⁹ Contribution of Mr Karol Karski, Chairperson of the Delegation of Poland to PACE, at the 17th Sitting of the Plenary of the Parliamentary Assembly during its 2006 Session, Strasbourg, 27.06.2006.

*"I would like to assure you that I will transmit to you the complete data as soon as I will be provided with it."*¹⁷⁰

194. After several further months passed,¹⁷¹ Mr Karski ultimately responded with the following three items of information:¹⁷²

- *"the Polish Government has definitively closed the investigation into alleged secret CIA prisons and in this connection, once again explicitly denies all speculations appearing in the media";*
- *"the European Parliament's Temporary [TDIP] Committee... has all the information available to the Polish side, concerning the aircraft listed in [your] letter";* and
- *"the registers of flight movements over the territory of Poland in 2001 to 2005 are in Eurocontrol databases."*

195. This response of the Polish authorities is patently unsatisfactory. The third item of information is belied by the findings I have presented above, along with the accompanying graphic and data in the annex. Meanwhile the second statement suggests that the Polish Government is attempting to deceive both the CoE and the European Parliament by playing the institutions off against one another.¹⁷³

196. On the whole, Mr Karski's response casts the Polish authorities in a negative light, whichever one of two possible conclusions I might choose to draw. Is the Polish Government unable to lay its hands on official data from Polish sources, which our team successfully uncovered and which at least one airport official is publicly known¹⁷⁴ to possess? Or have the Polish authorities willfully withheld valuable information from my inquiry? I strongly hope that the Polish authorities now take the situation in hand and retrace fully the unfolding of this situation and establish respective responsibilities.

a. Transfer of HVDs into CIA detention in Poland

197. Our enquiry regarding Poland included talks with Polish airport employees, civil servants, security guards, Border Guards and military intelligence officials who hold first-hand knowledge of one or more of the undeclared flights into Szymany. Their testimonies are crucial in establishing what happened in the time after these CIA-associated aircraft landed at Szymany. The following account is a compilation of testimonies from our confidential sources about these events.

b. Arrivals and "drop-offs" at Szymany Airport

- Each of these landings was preceded, usually less than 12 hours in advance, by a telephone call to Szymany Airport from the Warsaw HQ of the Border Guards (*Straz Graniczna*), or a military intelligence official, informing the Director Mr Jerzy Kos of an arriving "American aircraft"
- The airport manager, who assumed the flights were coming from the United States, was instructed to adhere to "strict protocols" to prepare for the flights, including: clearing the runways of all other aircraft and vehicles; and making sure that all Polish staff were brought in to the terminal building from the vicinity of the runway, including local security officials and airport employees
- The perimeter and grounds of the airport were secured by military officers and Border Guards, the latter of whom were registered on a roll-call document that lists names of those present on more than five dates between 2002 and 2005
- American officials from the nearby Stare Kiejkuty intelligence training base assumed "control" on the dates in question, arriving in several passenger vans in advance of the landing; "everything Americans," said one Polish source present for several landings, "even the drivers [of the vans] were Americans."

¹⁷⁰ Letter to me from Mr Karol Karski, Chairperson of the Polish Delegation to PACE, 28.12.2006.

¹⁷¹ On 14.03.2007, I sent a reminder letter to Mr Karski on this issue, concluding: *"I respectfully urge you to re-emphasise to the Polish authorities the importance of sending me a swift and comprehensive reply to my letter, along with the requested data."*

¹⁷² Letter to me from Mr Karol Karski, Chairperson of the Polish Delegation to PACE, 28.03.2007.

¹⁷³ When I read that *"all the information on the Polish side"* had been given to the EP's TDIP Committee, I recalled the resolution adopted on 12.02.2007 by the very same Committee, in which it regrets that *"contradictory statements were made about the flight plans for those CIA flights, which were first said not to have been retained, then said probably to have been archived at the airport, and finally claimed to have been sent by the Polish Government to the Council of Europe."* See European Parliament Resolution on the alleged use of European countries by the CIA for the transportation and illegal detention of prisoners (A6-0020/2007 – Rapporteur: Giovanni Claudio Fava), 12.02.2007, at § 172. It is scarcely credible for the Polish Government to practice such evasion towards me and my fellow Parliamentarians.

¹⁷⁴ See Tom Hundley, "Remote Polish airstrip holds clues to secret CIA flights," *Chicago Tribune*, 6.02.2007, available at <http://www.chicagotribune.com/news/nationworld/chi-0702060187feb06,1,1986708.story> The article says: "Jaroslaw Jurczenko, the airport's director, denied that flight records had ever been lost for the mysterious landings and provided the *Tribune* with documentation for seven of the flights in question."

- A “landing team” comprising American officials waited at the edge of the runway, in two or three vans with their engines often running; the aircraft touched down in Szymany and taxied to a halt at the far end of the runway, several hundred metres (and out of visible range) from the four-storey terminal control tower
- The vans drove out to the far end of the runway and parked at close proximity to the aircraft; officials from within the vans were said to have boarded the aircraft “every time”, although it is not clear whether any then stayed on board
- All the officers charged with “processing” the passengers on these aircraft were Americans; no Polish eye-witness has yet come forward to state whether or not any detainees disembarked the aircraft upon any of these landings – indeed, it may be that no Polish eye-witness to such an event exists
- However, asked where the HVDs actually entered Poland, one of our sources in Polish military intelligence confirmed that “it was on the runway of Szczytno-Szymany”; another said “they come on planes and they entered at this airport”
- Documentation, in Polish, attests to persons having been “picked up” [verbal translation] at Szczytno-Szymany in conjunction with at least two aircraft landings in 2003; the documentation also refers to the dispatch of vehicles to the airport from the military unit stationed at the Stare Kiejkuty facility
- Having spent only a short time next to the aircraft after each landing, the vans then drove back past the side of the terminal building, without stopping, before leaving airport premises through the front security gate; the vans put their “headlights up to full level” and airport officials say they “turned our eyes away”
- The vans then drove less than two kilometres along a simple tarmac road, lined by thick pine forest on both sides, through an area which was entirely out of bounds to private or commercial vehicles during these procedures, having been cordoned off for “military operations”; at the end of the tarmac road, the vans travelled north-east beyond Szczytno for approximately 15 to 20 minutes before joining an unpaved access road next to a lake¹⁷⁵
- At the end of this access road they reached an entrance of the Stare Kiejkuty intelligence training base, where multiple sources have confirmed to me that the CIA held High-Value Detainees (HVDs) in Poland.

c. Secret detention operations at Stare Kiejkuty

198. The stringent limitations on information about what happened to detainees “dropped-off” at Szymany are perhaps the best example of the “need-to-know” principle of secrecy in practice. Polish officials were not involved in the interrogations or transfers of HVDs, nor did they have personal contact. In explaining his understanding of HVD treatment or conditions in detention, one Polish source said:

“I have no understanding of detainee treatment. We were not “treating” the detainees. Those were the responsibilities of the Americans.”

199. We were told that senior Polish military intelligence officials who visited Stare Kiejkuty were ordered to “limit rotation and operational demands on Polish officers to make the HVD programme work.” Beyond this fleeting insight, however, neither Polish nor American sources who discussed the HVD programme with us would agree to speak about the exact “operational details” of secret detentions at Stare Kiejkuty, nor would they confirm how long it was operated for, which other facilities were used as part of the same programme in Poland, nor how and when exactly the detainees left the country.

200. The legacy of the HVD programme in Poland is palpable in the self-perceptions of those Polish officials who participated in its operations. The members of military intelligence with whom we spoke seemed, on one level, to be in denial as to whether secret detentions in violation of Poland’s human rights obligations had taken place in their country; yet, on another level, they showed signs of resentment mainly that their American allies had betrayed their bond of trust by leaking details of the programme. These contradictory sentiments, often difficult to gauge accurately, are aptly captured by the following statement:

“The [Stare Kiejkuty] base was America’s choice; our job was their security. If any American is here, it is America’s responsibility, but he also becomes Poland’s responsibility too. So it is my responsibility...”

IV. Secret detention operations in Romania

i. Partnering with military intelligence in Romania

201. In Romania, after the December 1989 Revolution and the dismantling of the repressive *Securitate* in 1990, the reforms of the intelligence services were focussed, understandably, on preventing the politicisation and abuse of internal state security structures. Similarly, much of the subsequent discussion around

¹⁷⁵ A member of our team re-traced the route from Szymany Airport to the Stare Kiejkuty intelligence training base.

democratic oversight in the country has looked at ways of controlling “institutional actors and leading political figures with authority over the security and intelligence domain who disregard the legal stipulations regarding political neutrality.”¹⁷⁶

202. As I have analysed Romania's complex array of different agencies and sub-structures that collect intelligence for the state,¹⁷⁷ I have realised that preserving political neutrality is merely one of a variety of competing considerations that affect the objectivity and effectiveness of their accountability structures.¹⁷⁸ In the context of my inquiry, it seems to me that while Romania has made at least superficial efforts to rid its civilian intelligence services of the scourges of their *Securitate* past, its oversight mechanisms do not go far enough to prevent the exercise of what could be called “unitary executive authority” – on the part of the President – over military intelligence services and the wider defence community.

203. This analysis conforms to the testimony of our Romanian sources, who said that the Americans **chose to work with the military intelligence services because the military “cover” afforded the CIA flexible deployment options and guarantees of secrecy under the NATO framework.** As the following comparison shows, there are substantial disparities between the respective monitoring mechanisms in the civilian and military spheres.

204. First, in the civilian sphere, Romania's two main agencies of the post-Communist era, the Romanian [Domestic] Intelligence Service (*Serviciul roman de informatii, or SRI*) and the Foreign Intelligence Service (*Serviciul de informatii externe, or SIE*) were created under specific laws¹⁷⁹ and a multi-layered oversight structure, which purport to immunise them from manipulation along party-political lines. The SRI and the SIE operate independently of government and are not subordinated to the incumbent executive. They are each subjected to parliamentary scrutiny through dedicated Special Parliamentary Committees.¹⁸⁰ The **Supreme Council of National Defence** (*Consiliul Suprem de Aparare a Tarii, or CSAT*), an autonomous administrative body chaired by the non-partisan Office of the President,¹⁸¹ organises and continually monitors the activities of the SRI and the SIE, in line with its mandate to co-ordinate the overall national security and defence of the country. As such, the possibilities for a handful of people at the heart of government to use the SRI or the SIE to pursue their own personal, political or strategic agenda are exceedingly narrow.

205. In contrast, intelligence gathering in the military sphere is a competence formally overseen by the Ministry of National Defence,¹⁸² through its **General Directorate for Defence Intelligence** (*Directia*

¹⁷⁶ See Larry Watts, Office of the National Security Advisor of the Romanian President, “Control and Oversight of Security Intelligence in Romania”, Working Paper No. 111, published by the Geneva Centre for the Democratic Control of Armed Forces (DCAF), Geneva, February 2003, copy on file with the Rapporteur (hereinafter “Watts, Oversight of Security Intelligence in Romania”), at p. 27. The author recommends that “real sanctions should be introduced and enforced” in such instances where rule of law is subverted by political considerations.

¹⁷⁷ There are at least six different secret services in Romania, several of them housed under individual Government Ministries. The agencies that I have not discussed specifically in this section include the General Directorate of Intelligence and Internal Protection (*Directia Generala de Informatii si de Protectie Interna, or DGPII*) in the Ministry of the Interior, and the Independent Protection and Anti-Corruption Agency (*Serviciul Independent de Protectie si Anticoruptie, or SIPA*) in the Ministry of Justice.

¹⁷⁸ For a much more developed discussion of the relevant considerations, see: European Commission for Democracy through Law (Venice Commission), “Report on the Democratic Oversight of the Security Services”, Study No. 388/2006, CDL-DEM(2007)001, 24.05.2007. In its concluding remarks, the Commission highlights “recurring issues in the design of oversight procedures”, as follows: “First is the need to establish mechanisms to prevent political abuse while providing for effective governance of the agencies. Overall, the objective is that security and intelligence agencies should be insulated from political abuse without being isolated from executive governance,” and “the challenge for oversight and accountability is to adapt or devise processes that simultaneously command democratic respect while protecting national security,” at pp. 49-50, § 215 to 226. (Soon to be issued as CDL-AD(2007)016 –available on <http://venice.coe.int>, see especially footnote 6).

¹⁷⁹ For the SRI, see the *Law on the Organisation and Functioning of the Romanian Intelligence Service (SRI)*, Law No. 14/1992; for the SIE, see the *Law on the Organisation and Functioning of the Foreign Intelligence Service (SIE)*, Law No. 1/1998.

¹⁸⁰ For the SRI, see the *Decision of the Romanian Parliament on the Organisation and Functioning of the Joint Committee of the Senate and the Chamber of Deputies for Parliamentary Oversight of the Romanian Intelligence Service (SRI)*, Decision No. 30/1993; for the SIE, see the *Decision of the Romanian Parliament on the Organisation and Functioning of the Special Committee for Parliamentary Oversight of the Foreign Intelligence Service (SIE)*, Decision No. 44/1998. Indeed, some commentators say that the increased transparency and growing public trust in the SRI and the SIE owe largely to the strength of these parliamentary accountability mechanisms. See, for example, Watts, Oversight of Security Intelligence in Romania, *Ibidem*: “Romania's semi-presidential system has proven itself capable of blocking the over-accumulation and over-centralisation of power by government executives.”

¹⁸¹ In addition to the President (Chair), the membership of the CSAT includes: the Prime Minister (Vice-Chair); the Ministers of Defence, Economy and Commerce, Finance, Justice, Interior and Administrative Reform, and Foreign Affairs; the Directors of the SRI and SIE; the Presidential Advisor on National Security; and the Chief of General Staff; see the CSAT website at: <http://csat.presidency.ro/>. The CSAT is regulated under a 2002 statute - Law No. 415/2002 – and its activities are themselves reported regularly to the Parliamentary Committee for Defence, Public Order and Security. For further discussion on related matters, see also Karoly Szabo, “Parliamentary Overview of Intelligence Services in Romania,” workshop paper published by the Geneva Centre for the Democratic Control of Armed Forces (DCAF), delivered at the workshop on “Democratic and Parliamentary Oversight of Intelligence Services”, Geneva, 3-5.10.2002, copy on file with the Rapporteur.

¹⁸² The Ministry of National Defence (*Ministerul Apararii Nationale*) was renamed as the Ministry of Defence (*Ministerul Apararii*) in April 2007. I have used its old name, which applied in the period in question.

Generală de Informații a Apărării, or DGIA). What little parliamentary scrutiny of defence intelligence is supposed to exist¹⁸³ certainly does not apply to its organisational, planning or operational aspects. On the contrary, strict compatibility with NATO structures, insisted upon as a criteria for NATO accession, means that the majority of Romanian military intelligence activities are kept secret from all but those who "need to know".

206. According to our sources, the relevant sub-unit of the DGIA that worked with the CIA on its clandestine operations was the **Directorate for Military Intelligence and Representation** (*Directia Informatii si Reprezentare Militara, or DIRM*), also known as the "**J2**" Unit. This unit was not involved in transporting, holding or interrogating any detainees – since these were tasks performed solely by the Americans – but, according to one Romanian officer, the "J2" officers "co-operated and adjusted" to accommodate the CIA personnel's needs.

207. As part of a wider restructuring of the DGIA in 2003,¹⁸⁴ the "J2" unit increased in scope and importance at a very strategic moment in Romania's co-operation with the United States, just as American forces were deploying into the country in large numbers to launch their aerial missions into Iraq for Operation Iraqi Freedom.¹⁸⁵ The place at which these US forces were stationed, the 86th **Air Force Base at Mihail Kogalniceanu Airfield**,¹⁸⁶ became the most significant point in the country for a whole range of collaborative activities in a "partnership" between Romanian and American personnel.

208. A noteworthy aspect of this partnership was that everything was carried out under the NATO framework. The deployment at MK Airfield in February 2003 was authorised in a Memorandum of Understanding signed by President Ion Iliescu in late 2002, in which the terms of NATO-SOFA and the bilateral SOFA-Supplemental were expressly referenced. "NATO concepts" were applied to the deployment, including MK's designation as an APOD / APOE,¹⁸⁷ and the phase being referred to as "regrouping." Most important of all, a **Joint Operations Centre** was established in which American and Romanian personnel "from each and every branch" of their respective armed forces and services worked together side-by-side throughout the Operation, sharing operational knowledge **in strict accordance with the NATO Security Policy**.

209. Members of the Directorate for Military Intelligence, the "J2" Unit, participated in the Joint Operations Centre,¹⁸⁸ which – as our American sources confirmed – also received "visits"¹⁸⁹ from operatives of the CIA's Counterterrorist Centre (CTC) between February and June 2003. While the whole four-month period of Operation Iraqi Freedom at MK Airfield was characterised as "a military activity in support of a military operation," the relationships formed and strengthened between members of the respective intelligence services – both individually and collectively – were just as indispensable in the broader context of the "war on terror."¹⁹⁰ The Operation was construed as a welcome "dry-run" for Romania in NATO and for potential future bilateral actions between the partners.

¹⁸³ Formally speaking, military intelligence activities are supposed to be subject to the same parliamentary scrutiny as all the activities of the Ministry of National Defence, namely through the Committees on Defence, Public Order and National Security in both the Senate and the Chamber of Deputies of the Romanian Parliament. In reality, these Committees are far removed from the actual work of the DGIA services.

¹⁸⁴ See, for example, Doru Dragomir, "Hurricane in the Army's Secret Services", Bucharest Ziuva, 9.04.2003, at p. 9; available online at <http://www.ziua.net/>.

¹⁸⁵ Between February and June 2003, United States Armed Forces (both airforce and ground troops) deployed an expeditionary group for operations in Iraq at the 86th Air Force Base – Mihail Kogalniceanu Airfield ("MK Airfield"), near Constanta, Romania. According to Romanian military personnel at the airfield, the deployment reached up to "5,000 bodies" at its peak, albeit that most of the troops were only there temporarily, or in transit. MK Airfield was used for the purpose of "regrouping and resupplying air deployments before entering action in theatre in Iraq."

¹⁸⁶ At the time of Operation Iraqi Freedom, and up until 27.04.2004, MK stood on its own as the 57th Air Force Base of the Romanian Air Force. From 1.05.2004, the self-standing air force base at MK was "disbanded" and Romanian military air traffic reduced significantly, as part of wider restructuring in the Ministry of National Defence. The MK Airfield is therefore now administered from Fetesti as an extension of the 86th Air Force Base; the only active unit located at MK is the 863 Helicopter Squadron.

¹⁸⁷ APOD stands for Aerial Port of Debarkation; APOE stands for Aerial Port of Embarkation. Under NATO concepts these references mean that MK Airfield was hosting primarily transport aircraft that were bringing in and shipping out personnel and equipment.

¹⁸⁸ Confirmed in interviews by the Rapporteur's representative with Romanian military personnel stationed at MK Airfield. Military intelligence was the second of nine categories of military staff that participated in the Joint Operations Centre. The other categories were: personnel, operations, logistics, planning, communications, training, finance and budget, and "cimic" – or civil-military co-operation.

¹⁸⁹ Visits by US official's to Romanian facilities in the context of their classified bilateral arrangements are regulated under the NATO framework and the *Agreement on the protection of military classified information* of 21 June 1995 (entered into force in 2003). See "Answers of the Romanian Delegation to the Questionnaire on the Alleged Secret Detention Centres", appended to the letter to me from Gyorgy Frunda, Chairperson of the Romanian Delegation to PACE, 20 January 2006; at page 1. Article 5(1) of the 1995 Agreement states as follows: "The authorisation for "visits" by one party to units or installations of the other party where access to state classified military information is necessary, will be limited to official purposes... [and] to government officials both parties have agreed upon."

¹⁹⁰ One example of how Romanian military intelligence continued to collaborate with the United States in the "war on terror" was Parliament's endorsement in March 2004 of President Iliescu's proposals to send a special military intelligence detachment of 30

210. Continuity in the evolving relationship between American and Romanian services can perhaps best be illustrated by highlighting the role of the then Head of the Directorate of Military Intelligence and Representation (*Sef al Directiei de Informatii si Reprezentare Militara*), **Sergiu Tudor Medar**. General-Lieutenant Medar served in the United States for seven years in the 1990s, heading the Office of the Romanian Defense Attache in Washington, DC until 1999. Between 2000 and 2003 he headed the original incarnation of the Directorate of Military Intelligence in the DGIA; then from 2003 until the end of 2005 he was Head of the restructured "J2" Unit. General-Lieutenant Medar was a prescient choice for the CIA as a liaison for secret detention operations in Romania: not only was he trusted beyond doubt in both US and NATO military circles; he was also, as the following quote attests, aware of the potential perils of partnering with military intelligence to achieve an essentially political goal:

*"The civilian leadership's tendency in using its control over intelligence for political purposes is likely to be even bigger than its desire to keep the military component under its firm control. Some equilibrium must be established between the professional experience of the Military Intelligence Service and the authority of the civilian political leadership."*¹⁹¹

ii. **Responsible political authorities in Romania**

211. During several months of investigations, our team has held discussions with numerous Romanian sources, including civilian and military intelligence operatives, representatives of state and municipal authorities, and high-ranking officials who hold first-hand knowledge of CIA operations on the territory of Romania. Based upon these discussions, my inquiry has concluded that the following individual office-holders knew about, authorised and stand accountable for Romania's role in the CIA's operation of "out-of-theatre" secret detention facilities on Romanian territory, from 2003 to 2005: the former President of Romania (up to 20 December 2004), Ion ILIESCU, the current President of Romania (20 December 2004 onwards), Traian BASESCU, the **Presidential Advisor on National Security** (until 20 December 2004), Ioan TALPES, the **Minister of National Defence** (Ministerial oversight up to 20 December 2004), Ioan Mircea PASCU, and the **Head of Directorate for Military Intelligence**, Sergiu Tudor MEDAR.

212. Collaborating with the CIA in this very small circle of trust, Romania's leadership in the fields of national security and military intelligence effectively **short-circuited the classic mechanisms of democratic accountability**. Both of the political principals, President Iliescu and National Security Advisor Talpes, sat on (and most often chaired) the CSAT - the Supreme Council of National Defence – throughout this period, yet they withheld the CIA "partnership" from the other members of that body who did not have a "need to know." This criterion excluded the majority of civilian office-holders in the Romanian Government from complicity at the time. Similarly, the Directors of the respective civilian intelligence agencies, the SRI and the SIE, were not briefed about the operational details and were thus granted "plausible deniability".

213. We were told that the confidants on the military side, Defence Minister Pascu and General-Lieutenant Medar, had concealed important operational activities from senior figures in the Army and powerful structures to which they were subordinated. According to our sources, "co-operation with America in the context of the NATO framework" was used as a general smokescreen behind which to hide the operations of the CIA programme.

214. Sergiu Medar's role here merits special attention. Of the four named offices of state in which individuals held knowledge of the CIA's programme, Medar was the only office-holder who "crossed over" from the Presidency of Ion Iliescu to the Presidency of Traian Basescu. Medar remained Head of the "J2" Unit for another year after the handover of power to President Basescu on 20 December 2004; indeed, it appears that he stayed in position right through to the clear-out of the European "black sites", which we believe to have occurred in November or early December 2005.

215. It is also worth commenting on General-Lieutenant Medar's close relationship with the current President Traian Basescu. When Basescu assumed office, in December 2004, his very first Presidential Decree granted Sergiu Tudor Medar the decorated status of Three-Star General. In 2005 Basescu appointed Medar as his National Security Advisor and, in 2006, selected him as the first Head of the consolidated

officers to serve in the International Security Assistance Force (ISAF) in Afghanistan. See Rompres News Agency, Bucharest, "Parliament approves Romanian military intelligence unit for Afghanistan," reproduced on BBC Monitoring, 2.03.2004, available at http://www.roembus.org/english/news/international_media/2004/march/02/BBC_Monitoring_20_03_2004_Parliament%20approves%20Romanian%20military%20intelligence%20unit%20for%20Afghanistan.htm.

¹⁹¹ See Sergiu Medar, "The role of military intelligence in the process of military and political-military decision-making" (original in Romanian), internal document of the Directorate for Military Intelligence, Bucharest, 2000; cited in Florin Ureche, "Civilian Control over Military Intelligence Services", in *Romanian Military Thinking*, April 2006, pp. 63-74, copy on file with the Rapporteur.

National Intelligence Directorate. Relationships of trust, loyalty and familiarity are vital to the preservation of secrecy, as the NATO Security Policy makes clear.

216. Ioan Talpes, the then **Presidential Advisor on National Security** (*Consilierul prezidential pentru securitate nationala*), was also an instrumental figure in the CIA programme from its inception. According to our sources, Talpes guided President Iliescu's every decision on issues of NATO harmonisation and bilateral relations with the United States; it has even been suggested that Talpes was the one who initiated the idea of making facilities on Romanian soil available to US agencies for activities in pursuit of its "war on terror." After December 2004, although Talpes no longer acted as the Presidential Advisor on National Security, he quickly became Chair of the Senate Committee on Defence, Public Order and National Security, which meant that he exercised at least a theoretical degree of "parliamentary oversight" over his own successor in the Advisor role.

217. Several of our Romanian sources commented that they felt proud to have been able to assist the United States in detaining "high-value" terrorists – not only as a gesture of pro-American sentiment, but also because they thought it was "in the best interests of Romania."

218. Those involved in the programme further recounted fond tales of how the US has recognised their individual contributions over the years: some Romanian officials were invited to CIA Headquarters at Langley, Virginia where they received awards; most got to meet key figures in the Bush Administration, at home and abroad; and at least one high-level group of delegates from Bucharest accepted personal thanks from President Bush in the Oval Office.

iii. The anatomy of CIA secret transfers and detentions in Romania

a. Creating a secure area for CIA transfers and detentions

219. When the United States Government made its approach for the establishment of a "black site" in Romania – offering formidable US support for Romania's full accession into the NATO Alliance as the "biggest prize" in exchange – it **relied heavily upon its key liaisons in the country** to make the case to then President Iliescu. As one high-level Romanian official who was actually involved in the negotiations told us, it was "proposed to the President that we should provide full protection for the United States from an intelligence angle. Nobody from the Romanian side should interfere in these [CIA] activities".

220. In line with its staunch support under the NATO framework, Romania entered a bilateral "technical agreement" with the intention of giving the US the full extent of the permissions and protections it sought. According to one of our sources with knowledge of the arrangement, there was an

"... order [given] to our [military] intelligence services, on behalf of the President, to provide the CIA with all the facilities they required and to protect their operations in whichever way they requested ..."

221. From extensive discussions with our Romanian sources, I understand that the manner of protection requested by the CIA was for Romanian military intelligence officers on the ground to create an area or "zone" in which the CIA's physical security and secrecy would be impenetrably protected, even from perceived intrusion by their counterparts in the Romanian services. A source in Romanian military intelligence described the notion of a "secure area" as follows:

"We were the ones responsible for proper security for the CIA operations. It is not possible for we Romanians to enter or to see inside the area. Americans can come and go, no interference, no restriction – anything is possible. It is normal, because they are our allies, the Americans, yes."

222. The precise location and character of the "black site" were not, to the best of my knowledge, stipulated in the original classified bilateral arrangements between Romania and the United States. Our team discussed those questions with multiple sources and we believe that to name a location explicitly would go beyond what it is possible to confirm from the Romanian side. One senior source in military intelligence objected to the notion that anyone but the Americans would "need to know" this information:

"But I tell you that our Romanian officers do not know what happened inside those areas, because we sealed it off and we had control. There were Americans operating there free from interference – only they saw, only they heard – about the prisoners."

223. Nonetheless we were able to confirm the approximate borderlines of the CIA's "outer perimeter" for its secure area in Romania. We were assisted by a source in military intelligence, a detailed map and an annex to the Access Agreement of 2005, in which reference is made to "facilities"¹⁹² generally and to one relevant "manoeuvre area" in particular.¹⁹³ Our source used his right index finger to draw an invisible elliptical perimeter on the map, which encompassed a vertical column between the towns of Tulcea (to the north) and Constanta (to the south), as well as an area extending approximately 50 kilometers inland (to the west) and in the opposite direction to the Black Sea coast (to the east).¹⁹⁴ Referring to the role of the Romanian "J2" Unit in supporting bilateral arrangements with the CIA, our source said: *"We have to seal [this] entire area and limit access there."*

224. The secure area in question includes several current and former military installations, including all of those facilities named in the Access Agreement of 2005, which have been used by the United States under a "special regime of access" since late 2001.¹⁹⁵ Nonetheless, the main reason that led one of our CIA sources to say that his "guys were familiar with the area" was its inclusion of the landing point at which scores of civil and military flights carrying American service personnel have landed throughout the "war on terror": Mihail Kogalniceanu Airfield.

225. In the light of all that I have said above about MK Airfield, I only wish to draw attention to one further factor that has made it a venue so conducive to "partnership" with the CIA: its "dual" military-civilian character.¹⁹⁶ Military personnel worked routinely with civilian Air Traffic Controllers in processing both civil and military flights at the Airfield – each according to the applicable aviation rules. The system used at MK Airfield bears great similarities, albeit on a much smaller scale, to the system used at Kabul Airport (OAKB),¹⁹⁷ which became such a hub in the context of coalition military activities in Afghanistan and simultaneously a destination or departure point for multiple known renditions of CIA detainees on board civilian aircraft since the start of the "war on terror".

226. During the period of interest to my inquiry – from 2002 until 2005 – the civilian section of the MK Airfield had a Director General with a formidable "dual" civil-military character of his own. **Rtd. Colonel Mircea Dionisie** was a former controlling **Commander of the military Air Force Base** at MK Airfield in the communist pre-1989 era. He returned to the Airfield in 2002 and became the **Director General of the civilian airport**, now known as *Aeroportul International Mihail Kogalniceanu Constanta* (AIMKC).¹⁹⁸ Rtd. Colonel Dionisie stayed in this position until 12 July 2005 and therefore oversaw the bulk of the flights into and out of the MK Airfield, the exact movements of which – as well as their connections to CIA detainee transfers – my inquiry has attempted to trace.

b. Transfer of detainees into Romania: the cover-up persists

227. Our efforts to obtain accurate actual flight records pertaining to the movements of aircraft associated with the CIA in Romania were characterised by obfuscation, inconsistency and genuine confusion. I must begin this assessment, however, by commending my colleagues and their assistant in the Romanian Delegation to PACE and, in particular, its Chairperson Gyorgy Frunda, for demonstrating exceptional good

¹⁹² The four named facilities are as follows: Smardan Training Range; Babadag Training Area and Rail Head; Mihail Kogalniceanu Air Base, co-located with 34th Mechanised Brigade Base; and Cincu Training Range.

¹⁹³ See "Annex A – Facilities", the first of two annexes to the Access Agreement between Romania and the United States, 6.12.2005, at p. 9. Under the last of the four named facilities, Cincu Training Range, the "manoeuvre area" is described as follows: "comprised of areas in Tulcea and Constanta counties ('Judetul' in Romanian), bounded generally by the towns of Babadag in the north, Babadag Training Area in the east, Tariverde in the south and Horia in the west."

¹⁹⁴ In total, the perimeter line encompasses an area of about 1,500 square kilometers of territory in south-eastern Romania. See Appendix No. 2 to the present report, entitled "The 'secure zone' for CIA transfers and detentions in Romania."

¹⁹⁵ See the discussion on bilateral NATO SOFA arrangements between Romania and the United States earlier in this report, at section II.iii.b, entitled "Application of the NATO framework in Romania."

¹⁹⁶ The "dual use" character of MK Airfield dates back to 1961, when the Romanian Ministry of National Defence handed over the following elements of the airfield to the civilian authorities of Constanta International Airport: the runway / landing strip; the "parking aprons" for both light and heavy aircraft; the terminal buildings, including the Air Traffic Control Tower; and the main entrance / exit points from the adjacent highway. This restructuring created two "sections" on the MK Airfield: a civilian section and a military section. According to our discussions with Romanian military personnel stationed at the MK Airfield, the civilian and military sections keep one another informed only "for operational reasons [e.g. use of the runway] and on a need-to-know basis." These personnel told us that *"everybody plays by the rules, and that is one of the main reasons for the military side's close co-operation with the civilian side."*

¹⁹⁷ It is a little known fact that Romanian personnel managed and operated Kabul Airport as one of their tasks in the context of their NATO deployment, 2004 to 2006. Our team spoke with a senior military officer who was seconded directly from MK Airfield to serve for several months at OAKB.

¹⁹⁸ Denoted by the ICAO code "LRCK". *Aeroportul International Mihail Kogalniceanu Constanta* (AIMKC) is the new name of the airport. It was previously called simply *Aeroportul International Constanta* (AIC), but – according to its current Director General – took on the additional MK in its name in order to benefit from the "free publicity" generated by the media scandal over CIA flights allegedly having landed at MK Airfield. Mihail Kogalniceanu was the first President of Romania and – in addition to the MK Airfield – also gave his name to a town about 50 kilometres north of Constanta. Romanians tell me it was the first town in the country to have an entirely literate population.

faith and professionalism, and for extending the very best of co-operation and assistance to my inquiry. It is unfortunate that the Romanian authorities more generally did not match the levels of thoroughness and transparency shown by this Delegation.

228. Specifically I hold three principal concerns with the approach of the Romanian authorities towards the repeated allegations of secret detentions in Romania, and towards my inquiry in particular. In summary, my concerns are: far-reaching and unexplained inconsistencies in Romanian flight and airport data; the responsive and defensive posturing of the national parliamentary inquiry, which stopped short of genuine inquisitiveness; and the insistence of Romania on a position of sweeping, categorical denial of all the allegations, in the process overlooking extensive evidence to the contrary from valuable and credible sources.

229. First I was confounded by the clear **inconsistencies in the flight data** provided to my inquiry from multiple different Romanian sources. In my analysis I have considered data submitted directly from the Romanian Civil Aeronautical Authority (RCAA),¹⁹⁹ data provided by the Romanian Senate Committee,²⁰⁰ and data gathered independently by our team in the course of its investigations. I have compared the data from these Romanian sources with the records maintained by Eurocontrol, comprehensive aeronautical "data strings" generated by the international flight planning system, and my complete Marty Database. The disagreement between these sources is too fundamental and widespread²⁰¹ to be explained away by simple administrative glitches, or even by in-flight changes of destination by Pilots-in-Command, which were communicated to one authority but not to another. There presently exists **no truthful account of detainee transfer flights into Romania**, and the reason for this situation is that the Romanian authorities probably do not want the truth to come out.

230. I found it especially disappointing that the Senate Inquiry Committee chose to interpret its mandate in the rather restrictive terms of defending Romania against what it called "serious accusations against our country, based solely on 'indications', 'opinions', 'probabilities', 'extrapolations' [and] 'logical deductions'".²⁰² In particular, the Committee's conclusions are not framed as coherent findings based on objective fact-finding, but rather as "clear responses to the specific questions raised by Mr Dick Marty,"²⁰³ referring to both my 2006 report and subsequent correspondence. Accordingly the categorical nature of the Committee's "General Conclusions,"²⁰⁴ "Conclusions based on field investigations and site visits"²⁰⁵ and "Final Conclusions"²⁰⁶ cannot be sustained. The Committee's work can thus be seen as an exercise in denial and rebuttal, without impartial consideration of the evidence. Particularly in the light of the material and testimony

¹⁹⁹ See, for example, *Information from the records of the Romanian Civil Aeronautic Authority (RCAA) and the Romanian Ministry of National Defence*, contained as Appendices to the letters sent to me by Gyorgy Frunda, Chairperson of the Romanian Delegation to PACE, dated 24.02.2006 and 7.04.2006.

²⁰⁰ The committee to which I refer is the "Senate Committee of Inquiry to investigate the allegations regarding the use of Romanian territory for CIA detention facilities or flights by CIA-chartered aircraft", established under Article 1 of Decision No. 29 of the Senate, Parliament of Romania, 21.12.2005 (hereinafter referred to as the "Senate Inquiry Committee"). The Chairperson of the Committee was Senator Norica Nicolai, supported by Vice-Chair George Cristian Maior and Secretary Ilie Petrescu. The Committee released its final report on 5.03.2007 (hereinafter "Senate Inquiry Committee Final Report, 5.03.2007" – page numbers refer to the original, Romanian version), a copy of which was submitted as an attachment to Senator Nicolai's letter to me dated 20.03.2007. My inquiry was also provided with copies of most of the annexes to the final report, including substantial information from airport authorities, handling service providers and the national Air Traffic Services Administration (ROMATSA). I am grateful to Senator Nicolai for facilitating access for my inquiry to important information in Romania.

²⁰¹ In my letters to the Romanian authorities, I highlighted crucial inconsistencies in flight data relating to the movements of a host of CIA-linked aircraft in Romania, including N313P, N379P and N85VM. The documentation I received back from the Senate Inquiry Committee helps to establish certain landings, but is not authoritative enough to state categorically the exact paths flown by these aircraft, nor the full list of locations in Romania at which they did or did not land. I cannot, for example, content myself with "evidence" that aircraft changed their routes or destinations based on hand-written annotations on flight plans. In several cases I have "data strings" attesting to communications relating to these aircraft that do not correspond with the Senate Inquiry Committee's version of events.

²⁰² See Senate Inquiry Committee Final Report, 5.03.2007, *supra* note 200, at Chapter 2, "References to Romania", page 5.

²⁰³ See Senate Inquiry Committee Final Report, 5.03.2007, *supra* note 200; generally at Chapter 5, "Conclusions reached by the Committee based on its documentation and monitoring activities"; and specifically at pages 10, 11, 12 and 13.

²⁰⁴ By way of example, the first general conclusion states categorically: "Neither the Romanian Civil Aeronautic Authority nor any other institutions or structures of state with relevant competences in the field investigated by the Committee has any knowledge about civilian aircraft operated or chartered by the CIA or by any other company on behalf of the CIA, landing or flying over national territory;" *Ibidem*, at page 10.

²⁰⁵ The Committee rules out embarkation or disembarkation of any passengers on the key flights listed in the Marty Report of 2006, and states that aircraft associated with the CIA landed only in Bucharest. With regard to MK Airfield, the Committee "concludes that there is no facility that could have been used for the purpose of detention, not even on an ad-hoc basis. Moreover, none of the flights considered suspicious by the Marty Inquiry, by NGOs or by the media has ever landed at this airport;" *Ibidem*, at page 11. Among other evidence, our team obtained records of actual flights into MK Airfield by aircraft associated with the CIA, which directly contradicts the Committee's claim.

²⁰⁶ Final Conclusion No. 5 states as follows: "On the question of whether certain Romanian institutions could have participated knowingly or participated through omission or negligence in unlawful detainee transfer operations in Romanian airspace or at Romanian airports, the Committee's response is negative;" *Ibidem*, at page 14. It should be noted that other final conclusions are not so categorical, however, particularly with regard to whether secret detention facilities could have existed in locations other than the grounds or immediate vicinity of the named airports.

I have received from sources in Romania, the Committee does not appear to have engaged in a credible and comprehensive inquiry.

231. The Romanian national delegation to PACE, in their carefully worded reply, ruled out the existence of unlawful CIA activity,²⁰⁷ and appeared to offer prospects of constructive and transparent co-operation in the search for the truth. However the Romanian Government and Parliament have preferred to keep control of information by directing everything through the Senate Committee,²⁰⁸ and ultimately reverted to their initial position of complete denial.²⁰⁹

V. Human rights abuses involved in the CIA secret detention programme

i. Re-humanising the people held in secret detention

232. The policy of secret detentions and renditions pursued by the current US administration has created a dangerous precedent of dehumanisation. Many of the people caught up in the CIA's global spider's web²¹⁰ are rightly described as "ghost prisoners"²¹¹ because they have been made "invisible" for many years.²¹²

233. Meanwhile the US Government's descriptions of its captives in the "war on terror" can only serve to exacerbate this dehumanising effect. The Administration routinely speaks of "aliens", "deadly enemies" and "faceless terrorists," with the clear intention of dehumanising its detainees in the eyes of the American population. The NGO community, for its part, calls them "ghost prisoners".

234. By characterising the people held in secret detention as "different" from us – not as humans, but as ghosts, aliens or terrorists – the US Government tries to lead us into the trap of thinking they are not like us, they are not subjects of the law, therefore their human rights do not deserve protection.

235. President Bush has laid this trap on multiple occasions as a means of diverting attention from the abusive conditions in which certain detainees in US custody are being held.²¹³ Our team heard first-hand how distinctions are drawn in the mind of guards and interrogators: in an interview with one of our CIA sources who has extensive knowledge of detainee treatment, we asked whether a known form of detainee treatment should be considered as abusive. "*Here's my question,*" replied our source. "*Was the guy a*

²⁰⁷ See *inter alia* "Answers of the Romanian Delegation to the Questionnaire on the Alleged Secret Detention Centres", appended to the letter from Gyorgy Frunda, Chairperson of the Romanian Delegation to PACE, to Dick Marty, 20.01.2006; pp. 5 to 6. The language of such submissions was carefully worded so as not to exclude the types of CIA operations I have described in this report: "*No Romanian authority has any knowledge or information about any aircraft illegally transporting prisoners. No Romanian authority has been, legally or illegally, involved in secret transportation of prisoners... The Romanian Government has never issued any authorisation for any transport of prisoners via Romania.*"

²⁰⁸ In two written decisions, on 14 and 21.11.2006, the Romanian Senate rejected the requests of the Romanian Delegation to PACE to respond to my correspondence directly, and instead assigned to the Senate Committee the sole authority for preparing Romania's official responses. These decisions were followed by a four-month period during which we received no communications, ended only by Senator Nicolai's submission of the Final Report by letter dated 20.05.2007.

²⁰⁹ At the end of my inquiry, the official position of Romania has developed no further than the original denials it adopted at the beginning. See "Response of the Romanian Government on the investigation initiated by the Secretary General of the Council of Europe, in accordance with Article 52 ECHR", appended to the letter from Mihal-Razvan Ungureanu, Romanian Minister of Foreign Affairs, to Terry Davis, 15.02.2006; at page 4: "*... no public official or other person acting in an official capacity has been involved in any manner in the unacknowledged deprivation of liberty of any individual, or transport of any individual while so deprived of their liberty... Official investigations have been conducted by several Government authorities [whose] results confirmed that no such activities took place on Romanian territory.*"

²¹⁰ For the most comprehensive and authoritative known list of persons detained at one point by the United States, and whose fate and whereabouts remain unacknowledged, see the following report produced jointly by six leading human rights organisations: Amnesty International, Cageprisoners, Center for Constitutional Rights, Center for Human Rights and Global Justice at NYU School of Law, Human Rights Watch and REPRIEVE, "Off the Record – US Responsibility for Enforced Disappearances in the 'War on Terror'", 7 June 2007, available at http://www.chrgj.org/docs/OffRecord/OFF_THE_RECORD_FINAL.pdf.

²¹¹ See, for example, various reports by Human Rights Watch: most recently "Ghost Prisoner – Two Years in Secret CIA Detention", HRW Volume 19, No. 1(G), February 2007, available at: <http://hrw.org/reports/2007/us0207/us0207webwcover.pdf>; and earlier "List of 'Ghost Prisoners' possibly in CIA custody", 30 November 2005, available at <http://hrw.org/english/docs/2005/11/30/usdom12109.htm>.

²¹² In its report entitled "USA / Yemen: Secret Detention in CIA 'Black Sites'", Amnesty International described how one detainee had been transformed from a person his father described as a "very gentle man, who is always laughing", to someone who sat through an encounter with "never even the ghost of a smile on his face". See AI Index: AMR 51/177/2005, 8 November 2005, available at <http://web.amnesty.org/library/index/engamr511772005>; at page 2.

²¹³ The speech delivered by President Bush on 06.09.2006 is a prime example of the type of rhetoric used to convince the audience that the people in US custody are inhuman and undeserving of empathy. The speech is strewn with references to "dangerous men", "terrorist enemies" and "those who kill Americans". Talking about Guantanamo Bay, President Bush states: "It's important for Americans and others across the world to understand the kind of people held". In his conclusion, President Bush states: "The adversaries are different... We're fighting for the cause of humanity, against those who seek to impose the darkness of tyranny and terror upon the entire world."

terrorist? 'Cause if he's a terrorist then I figure he got what was coming to him. I've met a lot of them and one thing I know for sure is that they ain't human – they ain't like you and me."

236. Yet what has struck me most often as I have examined the cases of scores of people held in secret detention – some of whom I have met – is precisely the opposite: these detainees' ordeals have affected me profoundly as I have always thought of them as fellow human beings. The worst criminals, even those who deserve the harshest punishment, must be given humane treatment and a fair trial. This, moreover, is what makes us a civilised society.

237. It is for these reasons that we must combat their being seen as "ghost prisoners" by repeatedly pointing out that persons detained in the course of counter-terrorist operations are and remain human beings whose human rights must be protected and who are entitled to humane treatment as laid down in the ECHR. In this section of my report I have set out expressly to place the emphasis on the human aspects of these people held in secret detention.

ii. *Reconstructing the conditions in a CIA secret detention cell*

238. We must try to visualise the ordeal of secret detention in order to be able to appreciate fully the physical and psychological plight of its victims. For this purpose, I am attempting in this section to reconstruct as many aspects as possible of the conditions in a CIA secret detention cell.

239. A reconstruction of this nature is the first step towards regaining respect for fundamental human rights, because it forces us to ask ourselves the question: "what if the tables were turned?" This is the root of the Geneva Conventions..

240. In this context, the policy debate in the United States around detainee treatment has given rise to interesting contributions, many of which rightly assert that "*issues of detainee treatment raise profound questions of American values*".²¹⁴ In the US political sphere, the McCain Amendment²¹⁵ to the Detainee Treatment Act seems to offer us a threshold for the specific acts that we should and should not allow with regard to the detention, transfer and interrogation of foreign captives. This threshold can be summarised as follows:

If even one single American captive were to be held under these conditions or treated in this manner, and the American population would find it abhorrent or unacceptable, then America should not be practising the acts in question against detainees whom it holds from other countries.

241. The fact of being detained outside any judicial or ICRC control in an unknown location is already a form of torture, as Louise Arbour, UN High Commissioner for Human Rights has said. All the member states of the Council of Europe have a duty not to tolerate such treatment either on their territory or elsewhere.

242. In the following paragraphs I seek to convey the most intimate, always undeniably human experiences of being held and interrogated in such conditions. I have grouped these conditions under the following five thematic headings: confinement, isolation and insufficient provisions; careful physical conditioning of detainee and cell; permanent surveillance; mundane routine becomes unforgettable memories; and exertion of physical and psychological stress.

243. The descriptive testimonies on which the text is based have been kept strictly anonymous – largely upon the request of those who provided them – in order to protect the sources from which they emanate. These sources are mostly former or current detainees, human rights advocates, or people who have worked in the establishment or operations of CIA secret prisons.

244. The persons who endured these ordeals have also been granted anonymity. The following conditions and characteristics applied to several persons in every case, not specifically to any one individual.

²¹⁴ See, most notably: Kenneth Anderson and Elisa Massimino, "The Cost of Confusion: Resolving Ambiguities in Detainee Treatment", part of the series entitled *Bridging the Foreign Policy Divide*, The Stanley Foundation, March 2007, available at <http://www.stanleyfoundation.org/resources.cfm?ID=212>; hereinafter "Anderson and Massimino, "Resolving Ambiguities in Detainee Treatment".

²¹⁵ The McCain Amendment, as it is popularly known, was the initiative of Republican Senator John McCain, who himself had been held captive during the Vietnam War. The Amendment passed before the United States Senate on 5 October 2005 (90 votes in favour, 9 against), but its force was weakened due to the use of a Presidential Signing Statement in which President Bush said that his "constitutional authority" as Commander in Chief took precedence in "protecting the American people from further terrorist attacks."

iii. **Confinement, isolation and insufficient provisions**

245. Detainees were taken to their cells by *strong people who wore black outfits, masks that covered their whole faces, and dark visors over their eyes*. Clothes were cut up and torn off; many detainees were then kept naked for several weeks.

246. Detainees were only a bucket to urinate into, a bowl from which to eat breakfast and dinner (delivered at intervals, in silence) and a blanket.

247. Detainees went through months of *solitary confinement and extreme sensory deprivation* in cramped cells, shackled and handcuffed at all times.

248. Detainees were given *old, black blankets* that were too small to lie upon at the same time as attempting to cover oneself.

249. Detainees received *unfamiliar food, like canned beef and rice*, many only ate in order to give some warmth against *cruel cold weather*.

250. Food was *raw, tasteless* and was often tipped out *carelessly on a shallow dish so part of it would waste*. Apart from a *thin foam mattress* to lie on or rest against, many cells had a bare floor and blank walls.

251. At one point in 2004, eight persons were being kept together in one CIA facility in Europe, but were administered according to a *strict regime of isolation*. Contact between them through sight or sound was *forbidden... and prevented* unless it was expressly decided to create *limited conditions where they could see or come into contact with one another because it would serve [the CIA's] intelligence-gathering objectives to allow it*.

252. A common feature for many detainees was the *four-month isolation regime*. During this period of over 120 days, absolutely no human contact was granted with anyone but masked, silent guards. *There's not meant to be anything to hold onto. No familiarity, no comfort, nobody to talk to, no way out. It's a long time to be all alone with your thoughts.*

a. **Careful physical conditioning of detainee and cell**

253. In the process of being transferred into secret detention, all detainees are *physically screened* in order to assess their health and conditioning, identify any injuries or scars they may bear, and *get a complete picture to compare them against once they are in detention*. These screenings, for which the subject is stripped naked, used a *body chart*, similar to the inventory diagrams provided by rent-a-car companies upon leasing a vehicle, on which specific marks are noted. In every case, the subject is videotaped or at least photographed naked before transfer.

254. The air in many cells emanated from a ventilation hole in the ceiling, which was often controlled to produce extremes of temperature: *sometimes so hot one would gasp for breath, sometimes freezing cold*.

255. Many detainees described *air conditioning for deliberate discomfort*.

256. Detainees were exposed at times to *over-heating in the cell*; at other times *drafts of freezing breeze*.

257. Detainees never experienced natural light or natural darkness, although most were *blindfolded many times so they could see nothing*.

b. **Permanent surveillance**

258. Detainees speak hatefully about the *surveillance cameras*, positioned so that *in every inch of the cell they would be observed*.

259. Detainees were also listened to by interrogators, over *hidden microphones in the walls*.

260. Notwithstanding the presence of video cameras inside the cells, masked prison guards regularly *looked in and knocked on the door of the cell, demanding detainees to raise their hands to show that they are alive*.

c. Mundane routines become unforgettable memories

261. Breakfast was delivered in the morning, followed by lunch in the early afternoon. The morning food was typically *two or three triangles of cheese with no foil, two slices of tomato, some boiled potatoes, bread and olives*. The afternoon food was typically *boiled white rice with sliced luncheon meat*.

262. On some special occasions, including certain religious holidays, special foods including cooked meat with sauce, nuts and dates, fresh fruit and vegetables, or pieces of chocolate were delivered to the cells. There was even provision for treats *like unwrapped candy bars and dessert cakes*.

263. Special routines developed around the delivery of food. The light bulb, which was *always on*, would be briefly turned off; the food would be delivered; and then the light bulb would be turned back on again. There was a hatch in the door of the cell for delivery of food but it was *completely unpredictable whether the guards would use the hatch, or open the doors and bring the food in*.

264. Detainees had a bucket for a toilet, which was *about a foot deep and ten inches in diameter*.

265. At time the electricity supply went dead. The music stopped and the light went out. For a brief period one could hear *different voices shouting*, some more distant than others but all incoherent.

d. Exertion of physical and psychological stress

266. There was a *shackling ring* in the wall of the cell, about half a metre up off the floor. Detainees' hands and feet were clamped in *handcuffs and leg irons*. Bodies were regularly forced into *contorted shapes* and chained to this ring for long, painful periods.

267. Most persons in CIA custody attempted sooner or later to resist or protest their treatment and interrogation. Yet their efforts would largely be in vain. According to one source involved in CIA interrogation: *"you know they are starting to crack when they come back at you; when they get really vocal or they try to challenge your authority. So you hold out... you push them over the edge"*.

268. The sound most commonly heard in cells was *a constant, low-level hum of white noise from loudspeakers*. Other recollections speak of an external *humming noise*, like aircraft, engines or a generator. The constant noise was punctuated by blasts of *loud Western music* – rock music, rap music and *thumping beats*, or *distorted verses from the Koran*, or *irritating noises* – *thunder, planes taking off, cackling laughter, the screams of women and children*.

269. Detainees were subjected to *relentless noise and disturbance* were deprived of the chance to sleep.

270. The *torture music* was turned on, or at least *made much louder*, as punishment for perceived infractions *like raising one's voice, calling out, or not waving quickly enough when guards demanded a response from you*.

271. The gradual escalation of *applied physical and psychological exertion*, combined in some cases with more *concentrated pressure periods* for the purposes of interrogation, is said to have caused many of those held by the CIA to develop enduring psychiatric and mental problems.

VI. Secrecy and cover-up: how the United States and its European partners evade responsibility for CIA clandestine operations

i. A case study of Khaled El-Masri

272. The circumstances of the abduction of German citizen Khaled El-Masri are exposed in some detail in my first report of June 2006²¹⁶. At that time it had not been possible to determine the exact circumstances of Mr El-Masri's return to Europe.

273. We believe we have now managed to retrace in detail Mr El-Masri's odyssey and to shed light on his return to Europe: if we, with neither the powers nor resources, were able to do so, why were the competent authorities unable to manage it? There is only one possible explanation: they are not interested in seeing the truth come out.

²¹⁶ *Supra* note 6, pp. 25-29.

a. **Exposing El-Masri's secret "homeward rendition" to Europe**

274. In addition to reporting on the system of secret detentions in CoE member States, my inquiry also set out to shed light on one of the unsolved mysteries of the "global spider's web," captured by the following question: In the course of its covert operations, how does the CIA return home a detainee whom it concedes to have been an innocent victim of erroneous rendition and secret detention?

275. Our case study is that of the German citizen Khaled El-Masri, whose ordeal at the hands of the UBK²¹⁷ in "the former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia" and the CIA in Afghanistan, from 1 January to 28 May 2004, I documented in comprehensive detail in my report last year.²¹⁸ We were able to prove the involvement of the CIA in Mr El-Masri's transfer to Afghanistan by linking the flight that carried him there – on the aircraft N313P, flying from Skopje ("the former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia") to Baghdad (Iraq) to Kabul (Afghanistan) on 24 January 2004 – to another known CIA detainee transfer on the same plane two days earlier, thus establishing the first "rendition circuit."²¹⁹

276. Upon Mr El-Masri's arrival in Afghanistan, he was taken to a CIA secret detention facility near Kabul and held in a "small, filthy, concrete cell"²²⁰ for a period of over four months. During this period the CIA discovered that no charges could be brought against him and that his passport was genuine,²²¹ but inexplicably kept Mr El-Masri in his squalid, solitary confinement for several weeks thereafter.

277. Mr El-Masri told us about his eventual release on 28 May 2004 in as much detail as he was able to recollect,²²² but there were naturally some important unanswered questions in his account, precisely because the CIA did not want him to know what was happening to him. Mr El-Masri was blindfolded throughout his return flight to Europe, immediately bundled into the back of a van upon arrival and driven for several hours "up and down mountains, on paved and unpaved roads." The men who transported him in the van spoke a language he did not recognise. When his blindfold was eventually removed Mr El-Masri found himself in unfamiliar, mountainous terrain, in the dark, instructed to walk along an isolated path without looking over his shoulder. He said he feared that he was "about to be shot in the back and left to die," with nobody having any idea of how he had got there.

278. In the ensuing three years, Mr El-Masri's case has been investigated and reported extensively, including by the *Untersuchungsausschuss* of the German Bundestag and by German prosecutors, both of which I shall address below. Yet a key piece of the jigsaw, namely the means by which Mr El-Masri was returned from Afghanistan to an unknown point in Europe²²³, has eluded investigators until now.

279. Today I think I am in a position to reconstruct the circumstances of Mr El-Masri's return from Afghanistan: he was flown out of Kabul on 28 May 2004 on board a CIA-chartered Gulfstream aircraft with the tail number **N982RK to a military airbase in Albania called Bezat-Kuçova Aerodrome.**²²⁴ We have

²¹⁷ UBK stands for Uprava za Bezbednosti i Kontrarazuznavanje; it is the Security and Counter-Intelligence Service of the Former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia.

²¹⁸ See the Marty Report 2006, *supra* note 6, at pp. 25 to 32, §§ 92 to 132.

²¹⁹ I used the phrase "rendition circuit" to describe consecutive detainee transfer operations by the same CIA-linked aircraft in quick succession. For more details, see the Marty Report 2006, *supra* note 6, at pages 18 to 19, §§ 52 to 55. Also see Appendix No. 1 to the same report, "Flight logs related to the Successive Rendition Operations of Binyam Mohamed and Khaled El-Masri in January 2004."

²²⁰ For a full description of Khaled El-Masri's ordeal in his own words, see Declaration of Khaled El-Masri in support of Plaintiff's Opposition to the United States' Motion to Dismiss, in *El-Masri v. Tenet et al*, Eastern District Court of Virginia in Alexandria, 6.04.2006 (hereinafter "El-Masri statement to US Court in Alexandria, 06.04.2006"), available at http://www.aclu.org/pdfs/safefree/elmasri_decl_exh.pdf.

²²¹ Several news media outlets have published insider accounts of the process by which the CIA learned of their mistake but failed to act to rectify it. See, for example, NBC Investigative Unit, "CIA accused of detaining innocent man – If the Agency knew he was the wrong man, why was he held?" 21.04.2005. The article states: "In March [2004]... the CIA finally finished checking his passport and found it was not a fake... The CIA realised it had the wrong man, a genuine German citizen, in custody... Condoleezza Rice learned of the mistake and ordered El-Masri's immediate release... But that didn't end the case. About two weeks later, Rice learned El-Masri was still being held and ordered him released again. In late May [2004], he was finally freed."

²²² Our team has spent many hours meeting with Khaled El-Masri, notably between March and May 2006, during which he has courageously recounted his experiences to us. We have also met extensively with his German lawyer, Manfred Gnjdic, and his American attorneys at the American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) in New York. We are grateful to all of them for their commitment and assistance to our inquiry.

²²³ See El-Masri statement to US Court in Alexandria, 06.04.2006, at p. 21. "Sam", a German-speaking official who accompanied Mr El-Masri on this flight, told him that he "would eventually land in a European country but that it would not be Germany itself."

²²⁴ The military airbase in question appears to have two variations on its name: the first is Bezat-Kuçova; the other is Berat-Kuçovë. The airbase is denoted by the ICAO code LAKV. It is situated in the south of Albania, between the towns of Vlorë and Korçë, about 40 miles (64 km) south of the capital Tirana. The airbase underwent a comprehensive renovation and upgrade between 2002 and 2004 in order to bring it into line with NATO standards, as part of Albania's NATO accession process.

obtained primary data on this extraordinary homeward rendition from three separate sources and we are able to publish the relevant flight logs from the Marty Database as an appendix to this report.²²⁵

280. Our team was first alerted to an unusual "flight circuit" through European airspace on the date in question by a submission from the national aviation authorities of Bosnia and Herzegovina (BiH).²²⁶ The submission cited three "diplomatic permissions for state aircraft," which it said had been issued in relation to "flight movements for the needs of CIA, USA." The most relevant of these permissions, of which I subsequently obtained a copy,²²⁷ was described as follows:

"On the 26 May 2006 permission [was] issued to the company "RICHMON AVIATION" [sic] for traveller charter flight on the day of 28 May 2004. Line: Auki/Gwaunaru'u – Sarajevo – Prag. Aircraft type: Gulsstrim III, Registration N982RK, which is also its call sign."

281. Three elements of this permission caught our attention: the role of the charter company Richmor Aviation,²²⁸ the outlandish notion that a Gulfstream III would fly to Sarajevo from the Solomon Islands airport of Auki/Gwaunaru'u,²²⁹ and the mention of 28 May 2004, which we knew as the date on which Khaled El-Masri was released. The first of these elements was the key to our locating the flight logs for the N982RK aircraft; the second was evidence of a smokescreen on the part of the CIA to cover up the aircraft's actual arrival from Bezat-Kučova Aerodrome; and the third was the match we had been looking for to solve the mystery of the circumstances of Mr El-Masri's return to Europe.

282. We have since received confirmation from CIA insiders that Albania was indeed the country to which the Agency opted to send Mr El-Masri from Afghanistan. We were told by these American sources that originally the CIA had asked "the former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia" whether it would accept a "reversal" of the January 2004 rendition, but that this approach was instantly rejected: *"You can imagine that was the last thing the Macedonians wanted! They had no reason to take the problem back."*

283. The CIA's second choice of Albania was favourable from a geographical point of view since it opened the option to drive Mr El-Masri to the Macedonian border immediately upon arrival and thus set him free in a state of disorientation that might diminish his credibility if he went public with his story. From a policy point of view, Albania has also proven to be a willing bilateral partner in providing the United States with a "dumping ground"²³⁰ for its unwanted detainees in the "war on terror." At least eight former inmates of Guantanamo Bay remain stranded in Albania²³¹ because their refugee status does not allow them to go home to their families.

284. At the end of his own ordeal, Mr El-Masri was not shot in the back but instead confronted by police guards at a checkpoint on what appeared to be the border between "the former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia" and Albania. From there he was driven for about six hours to Tirana, Albania's capital city, and sent home to Germany on a commercial flight from Mother Theresa Airport to Frankfurt. He received a boarding card for this final flight and an Albanian exit stamp in his passport for 29 May 2004.

285. There have been other new developments concerning in particular the activities of the prosecutor's office in Munich, the proceedings in the German Bundestag's parliamentary committee of inquiry (*Untersuchungsausschuss/UA*), Mr El-Masri's civil lawsuit against the CIA before US courts, and, last but not least, his personal situation.

²²⁵ See Appendix No. 3 to the present report, entitled "Flight logs related to the secret 'homeward rendition' of Khaled El-Masri in May 2004."

²²⁶ Submission No. 02-292.7-525-6/06, "Report on flight movements", prepared by Mr Dorde Ratkovic, Director General, Directorate for Civil Aviation in the BiH Ministry of Transport and Communications, Sarajevo, 17.05.2006; attached to the letter to me from Mr Elmir Jahic, Chairperson of the BiH Delegation to PACE, Sarajevo, 14.06.2006.

²²⁷ Permission No. 292.7-361/04 issued by Hasan Hedzepagic, Senior Advisor for Flight Authorisation, Directorate for Civil Aviation in the BiH Ministry of Transport and Communications, Sarajevo, 26.05.2004, sent as a fax to "Richmon [sic] Aviation", USA; attached to the letter to me from Aljosa Campara, Secretary General of the BiH Delegation to PACE, "Report on flight movements – copies of permissions issued", Sarajevo, 8.01.2007.

²²⁸ We were familiar with Richmor Aviation as the operator of the aircraft with the tail number N85VM, which was used in the CIA's rendition of the Egyptian cleric Abu Omar on 17.02.2003. See Appendix No. 4 to the Marty Report 2006, "Flight logs related to the rendition of Abu Omar."

²²⁹ Quite apart from the fantastical route, the N982RK aircraft's maximum flight capacity of 6 hours 52 minutes, as listed in the "data strings" I have obtained, would make it impossible to complete this journey.

²³⁰ The phrase "dumping ground" is used by the US lawyer of five Uighur Muslims from western China who were sent to Albania in May 2006 upon their release from Guantanamo Bay; see BBC News Online, "Albania takes Guantanamo Uighurs", available at <http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/americas/4979466.stm>.

²³¹ See, for example, BBC News, "Guantanamo refugee rues asylum deal," 18.05.2007, available at <http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/africa/6668167.stm>. The nationalities of the eight men in Albania are listed as: an Algerian, an Egyptian, an Uzbek and the five Uighurs.

286. The case against Mr El-Masri's kidnappers before the Munich prosecutor's office is still pending. Upon the initiative of the prosecutor, international arrest warrants were launched against 13 suspected CIA agents in January 2007.²³² The Bavarian judicial authorities did not in any way interfere with the launch of these arrest warrants, but no progress has as yet been made in apprehending the persons concerned or even identifying them by their actual names.

287. In Germany – in contrast to Italy – it is not possible to try suspects *in absentia*. In reply to a formal request for judicial cooperation addressed to the Macedonian authorities in early 2006, the prosecutors were given only the “official version” of the events as already publicly stated by the authorities.²³³

288. Nor has any progress been made in identifying “Sam”, the German-speaking agent who, it is claimed, accompanied Mr El-Masri home from Afghanistan²³⁴. It was revealed recently²³⁵ that then Interior Minister Schily was personally present in Kabul at the time when “Sam” announced to Mr El-Masri that he would soon be repatriated. But the prosecutor sees no link between Mr Schily's presence and the allegations made by Mr El-Masri himself that “Sam” was in fact a German federal agent.

289. It has been revealed that the telephones of Mr El-Masri's lawyer, Mr Gnjdic, were tapped from January until May 2006 on the instructions of the prosecutor's office. At the time, there were also long conversations between Mr Gnjdic and my collaborator as part of the mandate given to me by the Parliamentary Assembly. The prosecutor in charge²³⁶ informed me that the reason for the wire-tap, which was court-approved as provided for by law²³⁷, was to document any possible attempts made by the suspected kidnappers to contact Mr Gnjdic with a view to offering Mr El-Masri a settlement. As no such contacts were made, however, the wire-tap was terminated. Mr Gnjdic, who had not been informed of this wire-tap in advance, appealed against the decision authorising the surveillance. Its extension beyond March was found unlawful on appeal, but the legality of the initial wire-tap was upheld. Mr Gnjdic then lodged a constitutional complaint (*Verfassungsbeschwerde*) against the authorisation of the initial wire-tap before the Federal Constitutional Court (*Bundesverfassungsgericht*). In submissions to this court,²³⁸ the Federal Ministry of the Interior commented that if it found the wire-tap justified. On 17 May 2007, the Federal Constitutional Court held that the wire-tap had violated Mr Gnjdic's constitutionally protected right to privacy.

290. Whilst the Bundestag's parliamentary committee of inquiry (UA) has not yet completed its work, it is now undisputed in this body that Mr El-Masri's account of his ordeal is true²³⁹. This means that there is no longer any doubt that the Macedonian authorities' official version is inaccurate²⁴⁰. This confirms our belief that the latter consciously concealed the truth.

291. Disagreement between the representatives of the German Government and opposition parties in the Bundestag committee of inquiry continues to exist as to the extent to which different German authorities were involved or at least informed of Mr El-Masri's case, and when. The testimonies of a Telecom employee and a junior member of the German intelligence services – claiming that Macedonian officials informed the German embassy in Skopje of Mr El-Masri's detention before he was transported to Afghanistan – were not considered by the majority of the committee to be sufficiently conclusive to be able to hold the political leadership accountable²⁴¹.

292. More generally, opposition members on the committee have voiced their frustration that the executive is limiting the possibility for the committee to elucidate the truth by invoking official secrecy, refusing access to key files or testimony on this ground. Information relating to the “core field of executive privilege” and information which must be kept secret in the higher interests of the state (*Staatswohl*) is not available to the UA even when meeting in camera. It is the executive itself which decides what information falls into this category, apparently without any parliamentary control; the current trend is to extend this

²³² In its press release of 31.01.2007, the Prosecutor's Office acknowledged having received additional information from the Milan Prosecutor's Office and from the Council of Europe's Rapporteur, Dick Marty.

²³³ See Marty report 2006, *supra* note 6, p. 27, §§ 106-111.

²³⁴ See Marty report 2006, *supra* note 6, p. 26, §§ 99-100, p. 27, § 103, p. 32, § 130.

²³⁵ See n-tv, 23.11.2006.

²³⁶ Mr Martin Hofmann, whom I met in December 2006 in Geneva. I should like to thank Mr Hofmann for his kind cooperation.

²³⁷ A prolongation of the wire-tap was subsequently refused by the competent judge.

²³⁸ On file with the inquiry.

²³⁹ According to Max Stadler, Liberal member of the Bundestag's committee of inquiry and the *Parlamentarisches Kontrollgremium* (PKG) who spoke with a member of our team on 25.05.2007, this is the opinion of all members, including those from the party currently in power.

²⁴⁰ Mr Stadler, *supra* note 239, indicates that this is also the view of the committee of inquiry, which does not however believe that its terms of reference allows it to record this officially.

²⁴¹ The political leadership could only be held responsible for “organisational error” for failing to report back with the relevant information in good time.

concept of knowledge restricted to the executive, a move which has come in for much criticism from the members of the UA. The latter have recently decided to refer this matter to the Federal Constitutional Court²⁴². Even classified information which does not fall into this category has to be dealt with in camera by the committee, which means that it cannot be publicised by the members of the UA; this too has been criticised by some members of the Bundestag²⁴³.

293. Prosecutor Hofmann, who also testified before the UA, had transmitted the entire case file to the committee, including elements that were classified as secret. But during his public testimony, he was obliged to withhold his answers to certain questions relating to classified documents. His offer to discuss the classified material in a closed session was not taken up, although this procedure had been followed for other witnesses.

294. As a result of the UA's work, the German government and government departments have been made more aware of human rights aspects and the rule of law²⁴⁴. The UA recently agreed to avail itself, for the first time, of the possibility provided for in the law governing committees of inquiry to appoint a "special investigator" with effect from the summer 2007 parliamentary recess, tasked on behalf of the UA with looking into the CIA rendition flights²⁴⁵.

295. Meanwhile Mr El-Masri's civil lawsuit in the United States against the CIA is entering its final phase: an appeal to the US Supreme Court, after the rejection of his case on grounds of state secrecy in the first instance, upheld by the court of appeal²⁴⁶, was announced by Mr Gnjidic on 30 May 2007.

296. Against this background, Mr El-Masri himself is still suffering severely from the psychological consequences of the ordeal he has gone through. He has been repeatedly victimised by personal attacks in the local media and has been unable to find employment in the last three years. In January 2007, he lashed out physically at a vocational training officer, who he felt had treated him unfairly. On 17 May 2007, he was arrested in Neu-Ulm as a suspect in a case of arson and placed in a psychiatric hospital²⁴⁷. This dramatic development in Mr El-Masri's personal situation merely confirms the repeated claims by his lawyer, Mr Gnjidic, that Mr El-Masri is in desperate need of immediate professional psycho-social post-traumatic care²⁴⁸. According to his current therapist²⁴⁹, the conflict between his post-traumatic care and the pressure arising from the various ongoing procedures to establish the truth simply adds to Mr El-Masri's problems.

297. It is therefore all the more regrettable that Mr El-Masri has not yet been given an official apology for the abuses he has suffered, despite the fact that Mr Schily has stated before the *Untersuchungsausschuss* that Mr El-Masri is innocent and that the Americans have long since offered their own apology to the German Government.

298. I have the following comments regarding these developments in the El-Masri case.

b. The "legal vacuum": denial of accountability to El-Masri in Germany and in the United States

299. In the present state of affairs, Mr El-Masri is unable to hold accountable those responsible for his ordeal both in Germany and in the United States. The core of the problem is the doctrine of state secrecy, which at present constitutes an absolute obstacle to the effective prosecution of Mr El-Masri's kidnappers in

²⁴² Tagesthemen.de of 21.05.2007, citing Dr. Max Stadler.

²⁴³ Mr Stadler has alluded to "organised leaks" by members of government parties designed or at least objectively likely to mislead the public on the substance of the in camera discussions – one case in point was the private hearing of officers who had interrogated Mr Kurnaz in Guantanamo Bay and the matter of the American "offer", apparently refused by the German authorities, to allow Mr Kurnaz to be repatriated.

²⁴⁴ Mr Stadler gave as an example an apparently similar case of a long-term German resident arrested in Pakistan who was able to return to Germany without the government raising the objections it did in the case of Mr Kurnaz; a second example is the approach adopted by the Bundestag's Legal Affairs Committee to a bill to facilitate information exchange between executive services in the fight against terrorism. The Committee insisted on including measures to prevent this being misused for rendition purposes.

²⁴⁵ Mr Stadler insisted that this "special investigator" would not be replacing the Committee but would be preparing the way by carrying out preliminary investigations which would facilitate the UA's subsequent work.

²⁴⁶ No 06-1667 of 02.03.2007 (4th circuit).

²⁴⁷ He is suspected of having laid fire to a wholesale market in Neu-Ulm (cf. Spiegel online 17.05.2007).

²⁴⁸ Letter from Mr Gnjidic to Chancellor Merkel of 26.04.2007, passed on to the Bavarian Prime Minister's Office by letter from the Chancellor's office of 11.05.2007 with a request to take this issue up as a matter of urgency (copy of both letters on file); since February 2006, Mr El-Masri has received limited therapy (70 hours) from the treatment centre for torture victims in Neu-Ulm, but this therapy was considered as insufficient both by Mr Gnjidic and by the therapist herself (cf. SPIEGEL-online 18.05.2007). Although Mr El-Masri had asked for treatment at the centre shortly after his return to Germany in 2004, it took until 2006 for Mr Gnjidic to obtain the required health insurance funding agreement to start this limited treatment.

²⁴⁹ Cf. Spiegel-online, 18.05.2007 (interview with Ms Gerlinde Dötsch).

Germany, the full clarification of responsibilities in the *Untersuchungsausschuss* and Mr El-Masri's civil lawsuit against the CIA in the United States.

300. As Mr Gnjidic has said so aptly in his complaint against the wire-tap of his law office: whilst the domain of professional secrecy - the traditionally protected relationship between lawyers and doctors and their clients, journalists and their sources - is gradually shrinking, the realm of state secrecy is increasingly expanding. "Equality of arms" - part of the "fair trial" requirements under Article 6 ECHR - becomes a hollow phrase under these conditions²⁵⁰.

301. The US Supreme Court, if it chooses to hear Mr El-Masri's case, and the German Federal Constitutional Court, following the appeal lodged by the minority representatives of the Bundestag's committee of inquiry, will have to take a position on the extent to which the executive is allowed to act in complete secrecy, without the possibility for either judicial or parliamentary scrutiny of its actions. Here, we have on the one hand lawyers and judges - in favour of judicial and/or parliamentary control, and on the other the executive, and in particular the intelligence agencies and other special services, claiming the freedom to act in secrecy on the pretext of the supposed higher interests of the state. Mr Gnjidic's constitutional complaint, in contrast, has led to a clearer definition of the realm of professional secrecy.

302. These are undeniably key issues for the defence of human rights and for the fight against terrorism. Short-circuiting the different mechanisms of judicial and parliamentary control does not make the fight against terrorism more effective. Rather, this vacuum can lead to arbitrary action and all sorts of dysfunctioning. While certain operational means must of course remain confidential, there is nothing to prevent making provision for transparent procedures for subsequent review. Continuing to invoke state secrecy years after the events is unacceptable in a democratic society.

303. Moreover, state secrecy cannot in any circumstances justify or conceal criminal acts and serious human rights violations. From the point of view of the rule of law, the ruling of the US Court of Appeal (4th circuit) in Mr El-Masri's case²⁵¹ is disappointing and regrettable: whilst the Court of Appeal acknowledges that it is for the courts to decide on the extent of state secrecy²⁵², it takes a very restrictive stance as to the scope of judicial review, insisting on the court being obliged to accord the "utmost deference" to the responsibilities of the executive branch²⁵³. This "deference" goes so far that *"in certain circumstances a court may conclude that an explanation by the Executive of why a question cannot be answered would itself create an unacceptable danger of injurious disclosure. [...] In such a situation, a court is obliged to accept the executive branch's claim of privilege without further demand"*²⁵⁴.

304. One may legitimately ask how such reasoning can be reconciled with the fundamental principles of the rule of law. The case law of the US Supreme Court cited in support of this wide interpretation of the state secrecy doctrine²⁵⁵ dates back to the 19th century and the worst periods of the Cold War, when there was an almost blind trust in the infallibility and incorruptibility of its secret services. It is therefore to be hoped that the United States Supreme Court will use the opportunity of the El-Masri case to take a fresh approach to and modernise the "state secrets doctrine", to bring it into line with the principle of the separation of powers and the requirement for transparency in a genuinely democratic society.

305. In *Fitzgerald*²⁵⁶, another United States Court of Appeal rightly points out that *"[w]hen the state secrets privilege is validly asserted, the result is unfairness to individual litigants - through the loss of important evidence or dismissal of a case - in order to protect a greater public value."* How can it be seriously argued that information establishing the responsibility of State officials in serious violations of human rights is of "a greater public value" deserving protection in a democratic society?

306. The principle of judicial self-restraint is certainly a good thing, but this is truly corrupted when it results in a denial by the judicial system of its own role, leading to impunity for the perpetrators of serious human rights violations.

²⁵⁰ Mr Gnjidic's graphic comparison: the lawyer gets to fight with a pocket knife, the executive with a sword.

²⁵¹ No. 06-1667 of 02.03.2007.

²⁵² Quoting the US Supreme Court in *Reynolds* (345 US at 9-10) "[j]udicial control over the evidence in a case cannot be abdicated to the caprice of executive officers".

²⁵³ Again quoting the US Supreme Court (*Nixon*, 418 US at 710).

²⁵⁴ Court of Appeal (*supra* note 246) p. 12, with references to the US Supreme Court's *Reynolds* judgment (345 US at 9).

²⁵⁵ The *Reynolds* case dates back to 1953; another leading case (*Totten v. United States*, 92 US 105) to 1875, and the *United States v. Nixon* (418 US 683) to 1974; *Chi. & S. Air Lines, Inc., v. Waterman S.S. Corp.*, 333 US 103, 111 to 1972.

²⁵⁶ 776 F.2d at 1238 n.3 (cited by the Court of Appeal in the El-Masri case, *supra* note 246, p. 23).

307. Judges, prosecutors and lawyers cannot *a priori* be considered national security risks, any more than other agents of States themselves. If necessary to safeguard legitimate state secrets that may well be intertwined with illegitimate ones, judicial personnel participating in proceedings involving state secrets can be subjected to a specific clearing or vetting procedure, as is done in a number of jurisdictions, and placed under an obligation to maintain the secrecy of the information they are given access to²⁵⁷.

308. In order to ensure accountability, information pertaining to serious human rights violations committed by agents of the executive should not, and need not be permitted to be shielded by the notion of state secrecy or national security.

309. What applies to courts must also apply to parliamentary committees of inquiry: the executive must not be allowed to thwart inquiries into its own possible wrongdoings by classifying relevant information.

c. The German parliamentary committee of inquiry and the work of the prosecutors in Munich

- The Bundestag committee of inquiry

310. The German parliamentary committee of inquiry responsible for establishing the facts in the El-Masri case is emblematic. Of course the *Bundestag's* decision to conduct a serious inquiry into the case of Mr El-Masri and into possibly reprehensible activities by the German special services is welcome. It is, however, regrettable that most members of the committee have to date been content to receive documentation that has been rendered very incomplete by government censorship. The committee has also frequently been quick to accept the reasons given by witnesses for refusing to give evidence: on each occasion, "state secrecy" or the so-called doctrine of *exekutive Eigenverantwortung* (the domain of the executive's own responsibility, exempt from parliamentary scrutiny) has been accepted. It should also be made clear that the standing committee responsible for supervising the activities of the secret services (*Parlamentarisches Kontrollgremium (PKG)*) has access to secret information²⁵⁸, and that the parliamentary committee of inquiry was granted access behind closed doors both to classified documents and to witness testimony on matters classified as secret. What is in dispute between majority and minority representatives is the extent to which parliamentarians can demand access to classified materials, and what use they can make of it in public if they consider that the matter in question requires their constituents to be informed. This matter needs clarification, generally and also for future reference. The parliamentary committee of inquiry is fulfilling its supervisory remit in the interest of parliament as a whole, and its work must not be primarily influenced by considerations of short-term political rivalry²⁵⁹. Any majority, in a democratic system, can become the minority at the next election, and should have an interest in protecting parliamentary scrutiny of executive action. I therefore welcome the decision of the opposition representatives on the parliamentary committee of inquiry to apply to the Federal Constitutional Court for a clearer definition of the scope of the doctrine of the executive's own responsibility (*exekutive Eigenverantwortung*)²⁶⁰.

311. My last remark about the parliamentary committee of inquiry concerns the reception of its work by public opinion. The committee's work revealed some very questionable aspects of certain decisions taken by the former Minister in charge of the coordination of the special services (now Minister for Foreign Affairs), in particular as regards the case of Mr Kurnaz; the latter could apparently have been released from Guantanamo by the United States much earlier, if only the German authorities had agreed to repatriate him²⁶¹. Whilst some media outlets raised the question of whether the Minister concerned should remain a member of the Government, his popularity as measured by opinion polls did not suffer at all; it even grew.

²⁵⁷ In the same way as the procedure described by the 4th Circuit Court of Appeals (*supra* note 246, pp. 11-12 and 21-22) for the judicial review of the issue whether the information sought to be protected qualifies as privileged under the state secrets doctrine.

²⁵⁸ On the other hand, this body has no power to summon witnesses. The government is under an obligation to "report" to the PKG, but there is no statutory obligation (subject to criminal penalty) like that which exists for witnesses summoned by a committee of inquiry, for the executive's representatives on the PKG to tell the truth.

²⁵⁹ As seems to be the case, according to Mr Stadler, within the German parliamentary committee of inquiry: while the representatives of government parties, especially the Christian Democrats who were in the opposition at the material time, take a very active and open attitude during the examination of witnesses, government discipline comes fully into play when the facts are being assessed, with the representatives of government parties never having voted for a motion to take evidence (*Beweisantrag*) tabled by minority representatives or having tabled such a motion themselves.

²⁶⁰ cf. *tagesthemen.de* of 21.05.2007, announcing the appeal to the Federal Constitutional Court.

²⁶¹ The Assembly's Rapporteur on Guantanamo, Kevin McNamara (United Kingdom/SOC), received on 28.02.2005 an official reply from the German Government regarding the case of Mr Kurnaz to a questionnaire sent to all member states as to whether the authorities knew of a national or permanent resident now held in Guantanamo and if so, what they were doing to secure the person's repatriation. The answer was laconic: The US authorities were not approached by the German authorities as Turkey is responsible for and able to grant diplomatic protection to Mr Kurnaz. In Resolution 1433 (2005) the Assembly appealed to all member states "to enhance their diplomatic and consular efforts to protect the rights and ensure the release of any of their citizens, nationals or former residents currently detained at Guantanamo Bay, whether legally obliged to do so or not".

working for SISMI, the military intelligence agency (Mr Pignero and Mr Mancini). By November 2006, the Milan Prosecutor's office had fulfilled all technical requirements for the transmission by the Italian Minister of Justice of the relevant extradition requests to the American authorities. But to date, the Minister has still not transmitted these requests. It may be helpful to point out that the treaty on judicial assistance between the United States and Italy explicitly provides for extradition even of their nationals.

317. In November 2006, Mr Pollari was removed from his post as director of SISMI "in the course of a reorganisation of the secret services"²⁶⁹.

318. In a letter smuggled out of his prison in Egypt (published by the *Chicago Tribune* and the *Corriere della Sera* on 7 January 2007), Abu Omar described in detail how he was abducted from Italy and the abominable tortures to which he was subjected in Egypt, which go well beyond the dehumanising methods used in the CIA's own secret prisons network²⁷⁰.

319. In February 2007, 26 US citizens and seven Italians, including Mr Pollari, were formally indicted, the trial being due to begin on 8 June 2007.²⁷¹ Mr Pollari, the only defendant who appeared during the preliminary hearing, has insisted that Italian intelligence played no role in the alleged abduction, and told the judge he was unable to defend himself properly because documents clarifying his position were not permitted in the proceedings because they contain state secrets²⁷². In fact, the evidence collected by the prosecution is overwhelming: SISMI had been informed of the operation relating to Mr Omar, and Italian agents certainly did take part in the operation.

320. In February and March, the Italian Government asked the Constitutional Court to annul the committal for trial of the 33 defendants in the Abu Omar case, as the prosecution had exceeded its powers, using documents which were classified and tapping phone conversations of Italian intelligence agents in their pursuit of the suspects. The Constitutional Court declared both government applications admissible, but has not to date ruled on their merits²⁷³. Italian Prime Minister Romano Prodi declared²⁷⁴ that important information relating to the co-operation between the CIA and the Italian military intelligence constituted a state secret, and that, on the Abu Omar case, he "was following Mr Berlusconi's line"²⁷⁵. Worse still, the previous government had not explicitly raised the issue of state secrecy, whereas the current Minister of Justice had not hesitated to apply to the Constitutional Court, taking the view that the judges in Milan had encroached on an area reserved for the executive.

321. But how can it be forgotten that a senior Italian official, General Pollari, head of military intelligence, lied unashamedly to the European Parliament? How is it possible to explain the deafening silence of the Berlusconi and Prodi governments in relation to the kidnapping of Abu Omar - who held refugee status - by an American commando operation, and to the sabotaging by this operation of a major anti-terrorist investigation being carried out by the Milan prosecution service?

322. In my previous report, I had already applauded the competence and high-quality work of Milan's judges and police. It is distressing to see now the kind of treatment to which judges of such merit as Armando Spataro and Ferdinando Pomarici are being subjected, prosecutors who have for years, not without great personal risk, been committed to combating terrorism, always effectively and with strict respect for the rule of law. The point has now been reached at which these judges stand accused of violating state secrecy!

323. In Italy, as in Germany, irrespective of the alternation in political power between parties, the same line has apparently been chosen, namely the preservation at any price of relations (and especially of interests) with the powerful ally, with "state secrecy" being invoked whenever an unpleasant truth might become public. This also enables conduct which is against the law to be covered up, and government offices to evade their responsibilities, and it is a very serious obstacle to the independence of the judicial system.

324. Our colleague Christos Pourgourides has demonstrated in his report adopted by the Assembly in April 2007 on "Fair trial issues in cases involving espionage and state secrecy"²⁷⁶ how overly broad and unclear legislation on state secrecy has been abused to imprison and silence independent scientists,

²⁶⁹ www.wsws.org, 29.01.2007.

²⁷⁰ See my description of these methods, *supra* at section V.iii.

²⁷¹ BBC NEWS/World/Europe/Italy orders CIA kidnapping trial ; Chicago Tribune online edition, 17.03. 2007.

²⁷² Times Online, 16.02.2007.

²⁷³ See Chicago Tribune online edition, 17.03.2007.

²⁷⁴ www.wsws.org, 29.01.2007.

²⁷⁵ See Reuters, 10.02.2007.

²⁷⁶ See Doc 11031 (available at <http://www.coe.int>).

journalists and lawyers and “whistleblowers”. This inquiry shows that overly broad and unclear concepts of state secrecy also stand in the way of accountability of the executive for blatant human rights violations. In the same way as Mr Pourgourides has rightfully argued that information that is already in the public domain cannot be a “state secret”²⁷⁷, we must strive for recognition that information on serious human rights abuses committed by executive authorities must not be kept under wraps as “state secrets” either. I can only wish my friend Armando Spataro success in his struggle for these principles in Italy.

b. The role of the Canadian authorities in the case of Maher Arar

325. After the rather dark picture conveyed by the attitudes of several European governments, it is comforting to mention a positive example, that of Canada, which holds observer status with the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe.

326. The case of Maher Arar, the Canadian citizen abducted in New York and subjected to torture in a Syrian prison, must serve as an example to European states, showing that this kind of case may be understood in a more dignified way, more appropriate to a state governed by the rule of law.

327. A special commission of inquiry²⁷⁸ conducted a separate inquiry into the facts and a detailed examination of the various political aspects, in order to establish the facts and to draw conclusions from the shortcomings evident in this case. The Report of the Events Relating to Maher Arar – Analysis and Recommendations (364 pages) was published in July 2006. The commission’s official website provides ample information about the terms of reference of the inquiry, the role of the commissioner and counsel, and the commission’s rules of procedure. The website also provides in great detail background documents of the factual inquiry (including transcripts of public hearings, and summaries of in camera hearings, reports from expert witnesses and the detailed “Fact Finder’s Report”). Similar information is published as regards the examination of political aspects.

328. In the framework of this report, I do not, unfortunately, have the resources to analyse and comment on this important work in any detail. This is very regrettable, but it is highly desirable to draw on the work done by the Canadian commission of inquiry in the process of the follow-up that must be given to the Assembly’s recommendations by the Committee of Ministers, to ensure that similar abuses and mistakes never happen again in our member states.

329. Not surprisingly, a central issue for the commission on the case of Maher Arar was once again that of official secrecy and national security. But contrary to the situation in Europe and in the United States, Canada appears to have found a workable solution that safeguards both accountability and true national security interests. In simplified terms, the commissioner, an experienced judge, was given access to all the information required. Certain documents, which the government considered secret in the interest of national security, national defence or international relations, were examined in a procedure in which both parties were heard, and were not reproduced in the public version of the report (although attention was drawn to their absence). Thus it is not the government which is the sole arbiter of what should be regarded as a state secret. Such a procedure deserves the greatest attention in the preparation of the terms of reference for the new Council of Europe investigation mechanism which we propose to set up.

330. The Commissioner of the Inquiry, Justice Dennis O’Connor, stated that he was “able to say categorically that there is no evidence to indicate that Mr Arar has committed any offence or that his activities constitute a threat to the security of Canada”²⁷⁹ – thus unequivocally clearing Mr Arar’s name. He was able to make this statement being “satisfied that I have been able to examine all the Canadian information relevant to the mandate. [...] I received some of the evidence in closed, or in camera hearings and am unable to refer to some of the evidence heard in those hearings in the public version of this report. However, I am pleased to say that I am able to make public all of my conclusions and recommendations, including those based on in camera evidence.”²⁸⁰

331. I should like to conclude by citing Mr Arar himself²⁸¹, who gave an excellent description of the role and function of the principle of accountability: “This is because accountability is not about seeking revenge; it is about making our institutions better and a model for the rest of the world. Accountability goes to the heart of our democracy. It is a fundamental pillar that distinguishes our society from police states.”

²⁷⁷ While this seems self-explanatory, it was called into question by the US Court of Appeal, *supra* note 246, at p. 20, footnote 5.

²⁷⁸ See www.ararcommission.ca

²⁷⁹ Report, available at <http://www.ararcommission.ca>, hereinafter: Arar Commission Report, p. 9.

²⁸⁰ Arar Commission Report, p. 10.

²⁸¹ See <http://www.maherarar.ca> - A Message from Maher Arar.

332. Explaining how he has been able to cope with the stress of surviving torture, the stress of not being able to find a job, the stress endured at the inquiry, he wrote: "*I draw my strength from my faith; from my loving, caring, strong wife; and from the support and generosity I have received from Canadians. I have rediscovered Canada through its people, people who made me feel proud of being Canadian.*"

333. These are impressive words coming from a man who was held for a year in the most abject conditions, including torture, in a prison run by the Syrian secret services, to which he had been handed over by the CIA, which had been able to rely on the co-operation of their Canadian counterparts, who had supplied completely baseless information about alleged links with El-Qaida. Mr Arar's ordeal continued after his return to Canada, which had been delayed by all kinds of setbacks, with leaks of information being organised with the intention of discrediting him and trying to justify the behaviour of the services responsible for his abduction.

334. Canada's attitude deserves to be highlighted, for the way in which the country's institutions coped with this serious and awkward case. Canadian society managed to resist some press attempts to condition its reaction, and unhesitatingly displayed solidarity with a man who had suffered such injustice²⁸². Mr Arar also benefited from psychosocial assistance and received substantial compensation from the government for the damage suffered²⁸³. The Canadian public also expects the recommendations set out in the report to be implemented and those responsible to be brought to account for their conduct²⁸⁴. There are striking differences in every respect between the way in which the Arar case was dealt with and the attitude taken to the El-Masri case. In particular, it should finally be pointed out that neither the United States nor Syria saw fit to co-operate with the Canadian commission of inquiry. Mr Arar's civil action against US authorities has run into the same difficulties due to the doctrine of state secrecy as that of Mr El-Masri.

c. Proposal by the All Party Parliamentary Group on Extraordinary Rendition (APPG) to improve the UK's mechanisms dealing with rendition requests

335. While the APPG did not achieve any progress regarding the specific cases of UK residents abducted in Gambia and finally taken to Guantanamo Bay²⁸⁵, its chair, Mr Andrew Tyrie, has recently submitted a proposal to the UK Government to improve the UK's mechanisms in this area, aimed at improving the protection of detainees transported through the UK, increasing transparency and defining responsibilities more clearly²⁸⁶. The APPG also expressed its support for the proposals made by the Secretary General of the Council of Europe following the opening of a procedure under Article 52 of the ECHR, and for the work of the Parliamentary Assembly, including the resolution and recommendation proposed with the report of June 2006. There is no possible doubt in group members' minds that "extraordinary renditions" have indeed taken place.

336. The House of Commons Intelligence and Security Committee, however, has yet to publish its report on extraordinary renditions²⁸⁷.

VII. Secret detentions and renditions: the diminishing effect on respect for human rights worldwide

i. A collateral damage of the war on terror: diminishing respect for human rights

337. The policy pursued by the current US Administration has undeniably been a contributory factor in tarnishing the image of the United States, a country regarded as a model of democracy and respect for individual freedoms. The huge wave of sympathy for the American people following the tragic events of 11 September rapidly gave way to incomprehension, irritation, and even overt hostility. The commission of unlawful acts - abductions, the exporting of torture to other countries even though they are regarded as "rogue states", the setting up of detention centres beyond any judicial supervision - has severely affected the moral authority of the United States. Worse still, the world's greatest power is becoming a negative role model for other countries, which feel that they may legitimately follow the same path and flout human rights. The systematic exporting of such activities outside American territory also constitutes a form of contempt for

²⁸² Canadian society does seem particularly sensitive, as the recent arguments about alleged ill-treatment meted out to two Afghan detainees seem to show (see LeDevoir.com, file:///Users/dick/Desktop/Afghanistan%20-%20Le%20Canada%20n'a%20pas%20vérifié%20les%20allégations%20de%20torture.webarchive)

²⁸³ In January 2007, Mr Arar received \$ Can 11.5 (about € 7.5 million) in compensation, and a formal public apology from the Canadian Prime Minister.

²⁸⁴ Cf. CBC news item of 29.01.2007.

²⁸⁵ See Marty report 2006, *supra* note 6, page 46.

²⁸⁶ Letter of 18.05.2007 (on file).

²⁸⁷ The report must first be addressed to the Prime Minister, who shall decide about what can be made public.

the rest of the world, and the reservation of such methods exclusively for non-Americans is an expression of an "apartheid" mentality in the legal sphere. This feeling is further reinforced by the US Administration's systematic refusal to place itself under the jurisdiction of an international court, although it is always ready to impose such jurisdiction on others²⁸⁸. This attitude merely fuels deplorable and damaging anti-Americanism, for it creates a movement of sympathy for Islamic fundamentalism, thereby giving a feeling of legitimacy to the criminal groups which resort to terror. The collateral damage caused by the "war on terrorism" being waged by the current US Administration is very serious. More serious, and more intolerable, however, is the attitude taken by many European governments, which have allowed - when they have not directly co-operated in - a whole series of unlawful acts on their territory, acts which the US Administration itself refused to commit in its own country.

ii. Continued secret detentions in the Chechen Republic and failure to cooperate with the CPT: unacceptable collateral damage to the values of the Council of Europe

a. CPT 3rd Public Statement and detentions in the village of Tsentoroy

338. The June 2006 report referred to serious allegations about enforced disappearances, and about the existence of secret detention centres and the systematic use of torture in Chechnya. Subsequently the CPT (European Committee for the Prevention of Torture) has issued new concrete conclusions about this region, in the third public declaration published recently.

339. Under Article 10(2) of the European Convention for the Prevention of Torture and Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment, the Committee may make, by a two-thirds majority, a public declaration after a Party to the Convention "fails to cooperate or refuses to improve the situation in the light of the Committee's recommendations." According to the statement, "the CPT remains deeply concerned" by the fact that "[r]esort to torture and other forms of ill-treatment by members of law enforcement agencies and security forces continues, as does the related practice of unlawful detentions"²⁸⁹ and that investigations into these cases are largely ineffective.²⁹⁰ This statement follows two previous public statements also concerning the Chechen Republic in July 2001 and July 2003, which illustrates the extreme gravity of the situation. Member states' duty to cooperate with the CPT and the follow-up to be given to the CPT's public statements by the Council of Europe generally deserve to be the subject of a separate report by the Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights.

340. In the framework of my mandate concerning allegations of secret detentions in Council of Europe member states, I invited the chair of the Russian delegation to PACE, Mr Konstantin Kosachev, to comment on the CPT's 3rd public statement and the allegations of secret detentions in the village of Tsentoroy. In his answer dated 15 May 2007, Mr Kosachev wrote the following:

"According to the Ministry of the Interior of the Russian Federation, the delegation of the CE Committee for the Prevention of Torture (CPT) headed by Mr M. Palma visited the village of Tsentoroy (Kurchaloevskiy region of the Chechen Republic) and inspected all the premises they were interested in. They did not find either secret detention facilities there or any facts proving the rumours of their existence. No applications or complaints from residents were lodged to the law-enforcement bodies of the Chechen Republic about illegal detentions of people with their further stationing in the village of Tsentoroy (Kurchaloevskiy region of the Chechen Republic).

The CPT report of November 2006 on the results of the two visits of the Committee said that there were illegal detention facilities in the village of Tsentoroy (Kurchaloevskiy region of the Chechen Republic). In response, the Ministry of the Interior of the Russian Federation carried out thorough additional inspections. The information brought to the notice of the European community and the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe was not confirmed.

The FSB of the Russian Federation does not have any information about the existence of any secret detention centre in the village of Tsentoroy (Kurchaloevskiy region of the Chechen Republic)."

341. Under the Anti-Torture Convention, the CPT is duty-bound to maintain the confidential character of its work, and can therefore not comment publicly on this reply. But the Russian authorities have failed to

²⁸⁸ It should not be forgotten that the United States is still refusing to ratify the treaty setting up the International Criminal Court; as at 01.01.2007, 104 States had acceded to the Rome Statute governing the ICC.

²⁸⁹ CPT, Public statement concerning the Chechen Republic of the Russian Federation, made on 13.03.2007 and relating to a visit in November 2006 (available at <http://www.coe.int>).

²⁹⁰ *Ibid.*

provide a specific response to the point that I highlighted in my own letter, namely that it transpires from an official reply given to the CPT by the Russian authorities, which the CPT made public in part (in the above-mentioned Public Statement²⁹¹), that at least one secret detention facility – i.e. a place of detention that was not declared as such vis-à-vis the CPT – has existed within the premises of the Chechen President's Security Service in the village of Tsentoroy²⁹². I do not consider the above reply – a general denial – as a sufficient response to the specific issue I raised in my letter. The declaration in Mr Kosachev's letter that the CPT delegation visiting Tsentoroy did not find either secret detention facilities there or any facts proving the rumours of their existence and that no applications or complaints regarding unlawful detentions in this locality were received by local law enforcement authorities is clearly contradicted by the CPT's own public findings:

*"In the course of the 2006 visits, the CPT's delegation again spoke with a number of persons who gave detailed and credible accounts of being unlawfully held – on occasion for prolonged periods – in places in the Chechen Republic. Frequent reference was made to facilities located in the village of Tsentoroy in the Kurchaloy district [...]. In certain cases, **formal complaints had been lodged with the prosecution services** relating to unlawful detention and ill-treatment at Tsentoroy. [...] The CPT's delegation gained access to Tsentoroy on 2 May 2006 [...]. **The layout of the compound and, more specifically, the location and internal features of the secure rooms and adjacent ante-room, corresponded closely to descriptions which the delegation had received from persons who alleged that they had been held there (and subjected to various forms of ill-treatment).**"*

b. Alleged secret detentions in Grozny

342. Another allegedly illegal prison in the Chechen Republic – located in Grozny, the capital of the Chechen Republic – is under discussion before the Sub-Committee on Human Rights. Prompted by a publication of the Russian human rights group "Memorial"²⁹³ alleging the destruction of evidence concerning acts of torture and enforced disappearance by the destruction of a former school building, which had until recently housed a notorious detention centre of the Ministry of the Interior of the Chechen Republic, the Sub-Committee asked the Russian Prosecutor General's Office for explanations. The building was razed to the ground within hours of "Memorial" going public with its findings of damning inscriptions on the walls of cells and other evidence collected on the premises, which "Memorial" documented on video to the extent possible. The explanations given to the Sub-Committee in the Prosecutor General's reply of 11 September 2006 were not considered satisfactory by the Sub-Committee. Its additional questions of 12 October 2006 were answered on 21 May 2007. I prefer not to comment on these replies now, as they are yet to be discussed by the Sub-Committee²⁹⁴.

343. Whilst I am not in a position to draw any final conclusions from the as yet incomplete information presented above, regarding the razed detention centre in Grozny, there no longer seems to be any doubt, in the light of the CPT's public statement, that persons had been detained secretly in Tsentoroy²⁹⁵. I also cannot help noticing the general lack of transparency permeating detentions in the North Caucasus characterised by thousands of disappearances that are still not elucidated, especially in cases where there are indications that one or the other of the State institutions responsible for law enforcement was involved. In several recent decisions, the European Court of Human Rights has condemned the Russian Federation for failing seriously and effectively to investigate such cases²⁹⁶.

²⁹¹ In a letter of 20.03.2007 published on the website of the Russian Ministry of Foreign Affairs, the Ministry's Director of Humanitarian Cooperation and Human Rights complained to the CPT chair about the publication of certain elements of reply the Russian authorities consider as confidential.

²⁹² I refer, in particular, to page 24 of document CPT/Inf (2007)17.

²⁹³ Human Rights Center Memorial, May 2006 (on file, English version provided by International Helsinki Federation, Vienna, on 14.06.2006, complete with transcription of wall inscriptions, and photographs taken by Memorial); see also "Unofficial Places of Detention in the Chechen Republic", International Helsinki Federation, Vienna, 15.05.2006 (addressed to me shortly before the publication of the June 2006 Interim Report) http://www.ihf-hr.org/viewbinary/viewdocument.php?download=1&doc_id=6810.

²⁹⁴ The topic was last on the Sub-Committee's agenda on 18.04.2007; on the same day, the Russian delegation informed the Sub-Committee's Chair that no reply had yet been received from the Prosecutor General's Office. The Sub-Committee therefore postponed consideration of this matter "for one last time". A reply was received by the Sub-Committee's chair on 21.05.2007.

²⁹⁵ Cf. Public Statement, §§ 28 and 29 (*supra* note 289) and p. 24 of document CPT/Inf (2007)17, quoting from an official reply by the Russian authorities: *"In the course of the investigation it was established that on the night of 7 November 2004, "D", a member of an armed group (gang), was detained in the Khasavyurt district of the Republic of Dagestan by officers from the ChR President's Security Service and taken to the Security Service base in Tsentoroy. On 8 November 2004 he was transferred to Gudermes ROVD."* (emphasis added).

²⁹⁶ *Akhmadova and Sadulayeva v. Russia* (10.05.2005), Application No 40464/02; *Bazorkina v. Russia* (27.07.2006), Application No 69481/01; *Baysayeva v. Russia* (05.04.2007).

344. As a confidence-building measure, I propose that the Assembly invites the Russian Federation to fully publish the CPT's reports and to work closely with this body to stamp out the practice of secret detentions from its territory, including the North Caucasus.

VIII. Need for consensus solutions to the HVD dilemma whilst ensuring respect for human rights

345. The typical response from members of the Bush Administration when confronted with reports on the impact of United States' policies in the context of the "war on terror" is two-fold. First, they will state that the criticisms are overstated and counter-productive;²⁹⁷ second, they will complain that the authors of such reports make little effort to propose viable solutions to what they see as an intractable dilemma: how do we target, capture, detain and "bring to justice" the people we suspect of being "high-value" terrorists? John Bellinger tends to pose a simple question to his European counterparts:

*"I guess I ask you, what is the solution to this problem?"*²⁹⁸

346. In view of the importance and the complexity of terrorism, it seems indispensable to attempt to form an international consensus on its precise nature and scope, as well as on the means to fight against it. Since the US Government continually re-emphasises that its "war on terror" is for the good of citizens of the wider free world, and Europeans in particular, then it is imperative that we agree upon the principles and legal standards that govern it.²⁹⁹

347. We must further ensure that we do not allow our collective vision and judgment to be clouded on issues such as detainee treatment, which I have addressed here through the lens of interrogation techniques.

348. As I conclude this inquiry, my overwhelming conviction is that clearer and fairer terms of engagement can only result from our finding consensus on how to react. It is also indispensable to take into account political considerations which foster terrorism and the means of modifying them.

i. Towards consensus definitions of phrases used in the "war on terror"

349. I believe that three definitions in particular are in urgent need of clarification. The first of these is the notion of a "war" against international terrorists. The policy of the Bush Administration **characterises "war" in unfeasibly broad terms**. It is easy to see why the metaphor of "war" plays a formidable political role in rallying American support for US foreign policy, but it also serves to weaken and destabilise the essential framework upon which the "laws of war" are based.

350. In the context of my inquiry, I have analysed US "programmes" that President Bush has placed squarely under his "war on terror" metaphor: primarily the "High-Value Detainee" or HVD programme, and the "rendition" programme. Yet these activities rarely resemble war as we know it in the classic military sense. Accordingly I agree with the following assessment of two prominent American commentators:

*"Insofar as counterterrorism policy requires all of the tools of government, most of these tools will not in fact be the tools of war in the actual meaning of armed conflict. Instead they will involve surveillance, interdiction of terrorist financing, intelligence gathering, diplomacy and other methods. Thus the language of global war is necessarily metaphorical."*³⁰⁰

351. The second ill-conceived expression is that of the "enemy," the present definition of which is an affront to international human rights and, in particular, to our notions of equality before the law. From as early

²⁹⁷ See John Bellinger, Chief Legal Advisor to the US Secretary of State, and Dan Fried, Assistant Secretary of State, Bureau of European and Eurasian Affairs; *Joint Briefing to European Delegation during the visit of the TDIP Temporary Committee of the European Parliament to Washington, DC*, 11.05.2006 (hereinafter "Bellinger, Briefing to European Delegation, or Fried, Briefing to European Delegation"). Assistant Secretary of State Fried told the delegation: "The undisciplined public discussion, unbalanced by unintelligent conclusions from responsible people such as yourselves can have an unintended consequence of making it more difficult to work effectively to the benefit of your Governments and your societies as well as ours."

²⁹⁸ Bellinger, *Briefing to European Delegation*, *Ibidem*.

²⁹⁹ I do not intend, in this brief section, to repeat my comparative analysis of "Legal Perspectives" in the US and the Council of Europe contained in my report last year, as I feel that it remains just as pertinent today: see the Marty Report 2006, *supra* note 6, at section 10, pp. 54-59, §§ 265-279.

³⁰⁰ See Anderson and Massimino, "Resolving Ambiguities in Detainee Treatment", *supra* note 214, at p. 3. The authors also state, at p. 14: "The counterterrorism policies of any new [US] administration or new Congress ... must start from the view that counterterrorism operates across a wide range of activities. At one end is law enforcement ... at the other end is war ... The real action against terrorists themselves takes place in a zone between those two extremes."

as President Bush's Military Order of 13 November 2001,³⁰¹ to as recently as the Military Commissions Act of 2006,³⁰² **notions of "otherness" – particularly foreign nationality – have been at the heart of United States policy on detaining terrorist suspects.**

352. I firmly believe that the same basic human rights standards should be applied equally regardless of whether a detainee is American or non-American, whether ally or adversary, whether of the highest or lowest "value", whether targeted by the CIA, the DoD or the FBI, and whether held on the territory of the United States or overseas. By acting otherwise in its practice and its legislation, the US Government has instituted a form of **legal apartheid**, where human rights and legal protections are applied to detainees in lesser or greater measure on an entirely discriminatory basis.

353. Nowhere has this legal apartheid been more apparent than in the subject matter of this report – the CIA's covert programme to hold foreign "enemy" HVDs in secret detention overseas, including on the territory of Council of Europe member states. It is high time that we end this untenable discrimination – and with it we must banish forever the Bush Administration mindset that effectively says "if it is illegal for us to use such a practice at home or on our own citizens, let us export or outsource it so we will not be held to account for it."

354. The third definition we must clarify is that of the "combatant". The strategic choice of the Bush Administration to persist with the "war on terror" metaphor has ultimately had the effect of "conferring on suspected terrorists the elevated status of combatants"³⁰³ – when in reality they ought to be dealt with in the same manner as other members of international criminal networks, such as arms traders, drugs smugglers or human traffickers. I believe that giving such status to members of Al Qaeda has served to galvanise its leadership and reinforce its self-perception as a revolutionary "people's army." Khalid Sheikh Mohamed and other HVDs have capitalised on their status to send "political" messages during their CSRT hearings at Guantanamo Bay.³⁰⁴ I also agree with the US Army's own assessment that "insurgents" given a sense of legitimacy will surely harden as adversaries, not least in their effective resistance to interrogation.³⁰⁵

ii. *Towards consensus standards on interrogation techniques*

355. It has now been widely agreed in America and internationally that the "enhanced interrogation techniques"³⁰⁶ used on the CIA's "high-value" detainees in secret detention overstepped the mark in terms of what is legal, moral and effective. Two very recent commentaries in this area – one by a UN Special Rapporteur³⁰⁷ and one by an expert group of American "intelligence scientists"³⁰⁸ – provide arguments in favour of review and strict regulation of interrogation techniques.

³⁰¹ See Office of the Press Secretary, The White House, "President Issues Military Order: Detention, Treatment and Trial of Certain Non-Citizens in the War Against Terrorism", 13.11.2001, full text available at: <http://www.whitehouse.gov/news/releases/2001/11/print/20011113-27.html>.

³⁰² See Military Commissions Act of 2006, http://www.loc.gov/frd/Military_Law/MC_Act-2006.html. The Act makes explicit distinctions between US citizens and non-citizens, or "aliens", as grounds for affording lesser legal protections (including denial of *habeus corpus* rights) to the latter category.

³⁰³ See Human Rights First, "Testimony of Elisa Massimino before the US House of Representatives, Committee on Armed Services", 29.03.2007, available at <http://www.humanrightsfirst.org/>. HRF made a compelling case to Congress to review several of the problematic definitions I have discussed here: "How we treat our terrorist suspects – including how we try them – speaks volumes about who we are as a nation, and our confidence in the institutions and values that set us apart. The distinction between the United States and its terrorist enemies has narrowed over the course of this conflict."

³⁰⁴ I refer here to the Combatant Status Review Tribunal (CSRT) hearings in which KSM and other detainees among the fourteen HVDs at Guantanamo Bay appeared earlier this year, available at:

http://www.defenselink.mil/home/features/Detainee_Affairs/. See, for example, Department of Defense, "Unclassified Verbatim Transcript of CSRT Hearing for ISN 10024" [known to be Khalid Sheikh Mohamed], 10.03.2007. KSM declared himself a "combatant" with the phrase: "For sure, I am American enemies." He also attempted to position himself as a "revolutionary" by stating: "we [Al Qaeda] consider we and George Washington doing same thing."

³⁰⁵ In this regard, see US Department of Defense, Army Field Manual on Interrogation, FM3-24/MCWP3-33.5, December 2006, at pages 1 to 23. Under the section entitled "Counterinsurgency", the Manual states: "It is easier to separate an insurgency from its resources and let it die than to kill every insurgent [because] dynamic insurgencies can replace losses quickly. Skilful counterinsurgents must thus cut off the sources of that recuperative power." One such source is said to be the status afforded to an insurgent by his enemy.

³⁰⁶ Six of these "enhanced interrogation techniques" were described in an ABC News report in November 2005, summarised as follows: "water boarding" (induced fear of drowning on a detainee strapped to a board); "cold cell" (naked at 50 degrees Fahrenheit, repeatedly doused with cold water); "long-time standing" (shackled in a stress position for up to 40 hours, causing extreme pain and sleep deprivation); "attention slap" (open-handed strike across the face); "belly slap" (hard, open-handed strike to the stomach); and "attention grab" (taking hold of the detainee's shirt, shaking forcefully). See Brian Ross and Richard Esposito, "CIA's Harsh Interrogation Techniques Described – Sources Say Agency's Tactics lead to Questionable Confessions, Sometimes to Death", ABC News, 18.11.2005, available at:

<http://abcnews.go.com/WNT/Investigation/story?id=1322866>.

³⁰⁷ See Martin Scheinin, UN Special Rapporteur on the Promotion and Protection of Human Rights and Fundamental Freedoms while Countering Terrorism, "Press Conference discussing Preliminary Findings on Visit to United States," 16-25.05.2007 (hereinafter "Scheinin, 'Preliminary Findings on Visit to US'").

356. The UN Rapporteur, Martin Scheinin, has re-emphasised that many of interrogation techniques in which "the CIA has indeed been involved, and continues to be involved", in his assessment "involve conduct that amounts to a breach of the non-derogable right to be free from torture and any form of cruel, inhuman or degrading treatment."³⁰⁹

357. The American study, by the Intelligence Science Board, focuses on practical considerations, essentially considering whether or not interrogation techniques like those used by the CIA are effective in gathering accurate intelligence. In its entirety, the report concludes that many post-9/11 techniques are "outmoded, amateurish and unreliable;"³¹⁰ in its detail, the report offers plausible explanations as to how interrogations have so frequently spiralled into abuse:

*"Too often, interrogators intensely and aggressively pursue their operational agenda without sufficiently acknowledging that the source, too, has an agenda ... Disregarding the source's interests can lead to unexpected and seemingly inexplicable areas of disagreement and even outright defiance ... As this war [on global terrorism] has continued, evidence of the employment of coercive methods by US interrogators has appeared with alarming frequency."*³¹¹

358. In my opinion, the very option to make use of coercive techniques based on physical and psychological pain or duress is a poisoned chalice in the hands of a CIA interrogator. Such is the national security imperative to gather tangible, actionable intelligence – not to mention the sense of outrage at the 11 September attacks for which the HVDs are being blamed, which often mutates into an irrational desire for vengeance – CIA interrogators have resorted and will continue to resort to whatever extremes of coercive treatment they are told is permissible.

359. I support unambiguous, transparent and strictly enforced rules on CIA detainee interrogation. The Executive Order that President Bush "shall issue" imminently³¹² should be published in full and should expressly outlaw not only the abhorrent practice of "water boarding," but also techniques like slapping, stress positions, sleep deprivation and extremes of temperature. I note that even the Army Field Manual of September 2006 leaves open the possibility that such techniques are not prohibited, so that manual does not strike me as an appropriately robust set of minimum standards. When the long-awaited rules for the CIA are finally issued, they must set higher, clearer thresholds that maintain the integrity of these important interrogations.

iii. *Perceptions of the HVD programme and its likely reactivation*

360. At the time of his 6 September 2006 speech, President Bush lauded the HVD programme as a policy that *"has been, and remains, one of the most vital tools in our war against the terrorists"*. In the experience of our team during this inquiry, the President's view is largely shared among those officers who had knowledge of the programme. With only very few exceptions, the majority of our sources in the CIA and the wider intelligence community have described the HVD programme as a success, or in one case *"about as good as it could have turned out"*.

361. The following is an excerpt from our interview with a senior US intelligence source:

"I think you have to understand that the programme we ran through 2005, into 2006 to handle the HVDs was both needs-oriented and results-oriented. We needed to show that we could capture

³⁰⁸ See US National Defence Intelligence College, Intelligence Science Board, *Educing Information – Interrogation: Science and Art (Foundations for the Future)*, Phase I Report, Washington, DC, completed December 2006 – released 29.05.2007 (hereinafter "Intelligence Science Board, *Educing Information*").

³⁰⁹ See Scheinin, "Preliminary Findings on Visit to US," *supra* note 307.

³¹⁰ For a review of the full report and several background interviews with its authors, see Scott Shane and Mark Mazzetti, "Interrogation Methods are Criticised", in *The New York Times*, 30.05.2007, available at: <http://www.nytimes.com/2007/05/30/washington/30interrogate.html?bl=&r=1&ei=5087%0A&en=dc81cce01b99827c&ex=1180756800&adxnml=1&oref=slogin&adxnmlx=1180692698-m6KqJwvypPYbDzvaqOvCA>

³¹¹ See Steve Kleinman, "Barriers to Success: Critical Challenges in Developing a New Educing Information Paradigm," excerpts taken from pp. 254, 255 and 265, in *Intelligence Science Board, "Educing Information"*, *supra* note 308, at pp. 235-266.

³¹² According to the Military Commissions Act 2006, at §§ 6(a)(3)(A) and (B), the President "shall issue" an Executive Order containing authoritative interpretations of the "meaning and application of the Geneva Conventions" that would then apply to interrogations carried out by the CIA. Recent news reports have stated that a lengthy deliberative process involving lawyers in the State Department, the White House, Directorate of National Intelligence and the Department of Defense would most likely lead to this Executive Order being published before the summer of 2007; see, for example, Mark Mazzetti, "CIA Awaits Rules on Terrorism Interrogations," in *The New York Times*, 25.03.2007, available at: <http://www.nytimes.com/2007/03/25/washington/25interrogate.html?ex=1332475200&en=c7c0814347030512&ei=5088&partner=rssnyt&emc=rss>

those responsible for 9/11, break down key Al-Qaeda cells at their source, and keep the threat of terror attacks as far away from the American people as possible. We needed to work with our most trusted allies to avoid leaks that would endanger national security – ours or theirs. The results speak for themselves.

And if you look at our situation now, the needs are different from the immediate post-9/11 period. Bringing those 14 HVDs to Guantanamo – the Zubaydahs and the KSMs – was like drawing a line under that programme in the way it had been operating, as a lot of guys weren't happy going on with it. Sure, there'll be something else to replace it, but we don't know what that looks like yet."

362. Our sources have stated categorically to us that from the perspective of the CIA officials who operated it, the specific aspects of the "High-Value Detainee" programme on which this report concentrates – including the European "black sites" – belong to a chapter of the post-9/11 story that is essentially closed.

363. At first sight, this analysis appears valid. The 14 HVDs whom our sources agreed to discuss with us (at least on a limited basis) have been transferred to and are all now held at Guantanamo Bay. They have received visits from representatives of the International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC), which indicates that their fundamental rights as detainees have at last been regularised, at least as far as this particular aspect is concerned. They are no longer regarded as having high "live" intelligence value for the CIA or the US Government,³¹³ and so they were subject to Combatant Status Review Tribunal (CSRT) proceedings in early 2006 to rubber-stamp their status as "unlawful enemy combatants". Ultimately, these HVDs will be among the first detainees to be charged with specific offences in individual military commissions processes.

364. On the other hand, however, there can be little doubt that the Bush Administration is prepared to resort once again to some form of CIA detention and interrogation regime in the future. If President Bush's claim on 6 September 2006 that *"there are now no terrorists in the CIA program"* represented the closing of one chapter, then his very next sentence heralded the opening of another: *"But as more high-ranking terrorists are captured, the need to obtain intelligence from them will remain critical – and having a CIA program for questioning terrorists will continue to be crucial to getting life-saving information"*.³¹⁴

365. Indeed, there are clear indications that the HVD programme has been reactivated in recent months. The transfer of Abd Al-Iraqi to Guantanamo Bay in April 2007³¹⁵ bore strikingly similar characteristics to the 14 transfers in September 2006: during his several months in CIA detention prior to his transfer to Cuba, he appears to have been kept incommunicado and subjected to interrogation at an unknown site.

366. Indeed Al-Iraqi's handover to the Department of Defense only *after* his intelligence value to the CIA had been completely exploited would seem to confirm this statement from one of our intelligence sources: *"The CIA has gone from having no interest in interrogation to being the agency of preference in this area. We'll only give them up to the DoD once we've got everything we can out of them."*

iv. Concluding thoughts

367. It is my sincere hope that my report this year will catalyse a renewed appreciation of the legal and moral quagmire into which we have collectively sunk as a result of the US-led "war on terror." Almost six years in, we seem no closer to pulling ourselves out of this quagmire, partly because of the absence of factual clarity – perpetuated by secrecy, cover-up and dishonesty – about the exact practices in which the US and its allies have engaged, and partly because a lack of urgency and political will on both sides of the Atlantic to unite around consensus solutions.

368. By clarifying some of the unspoken truths that have previously held us back in this exercise, I hope I have spurred right-minded Americans and Europeans alike into realising that our common values, in tandem with our common security, depend on our uniting to end the abusive practices inherent in US policies like the "High-Value Detainee" programme.

³¹³ See Remarks by President Bush, 06.09.2006, *supra* note 3: *"We have largely completed our questioning of the men – and to start the process for bringing them to trial, we must bring them into the open". One of our sources also conceded that having held these detainees for several years in incommunicado detention, it would be "disingenuous" to say that they are still 'live intelligence assets'".*

³¹⁴ See Remarks by President Bush, 06.09.2006, *supra* note 3. Also, for the President's interpretation of the CIA programme's status under the revised law, see The White House, Office of the Press Secretary, "President Bush Signs Military Commissions Act of 2006", 17.10.2006, available at <http://www.whitehouse.gov/news/releases/2006/10/20061017-1.html>. The Act, he said, "will allow the Central Intelligence Agency to continue its program for questioning key terrorist leaders and operatives."

³¹⁵ See US Department of Defense, "Defense Department takes custody of al-Qaeda leader," 27 April 2007, available at <http://www.defenselink.mil/news/newsarticle.aspx?id=32969>.

Appendix 1

Disguised CIA flights into Szymany Airport, Poland

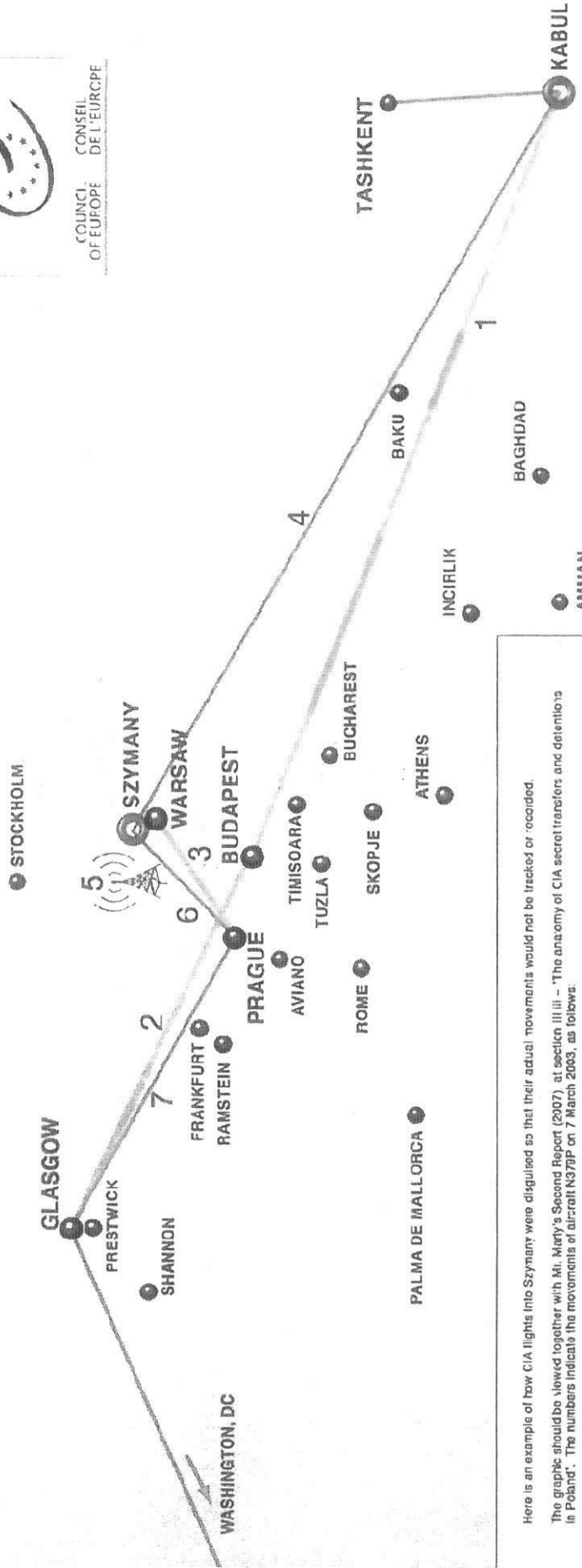
Rapporteur: Dick Marty, Switzerland, ALDE

Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights

Parliamentary Assembly
Assemblée parlementaire



COUNCIL OF EUROPE
CONSEIL DE L'EUROPE



KEY TO SYMBOLS

— "Dummy" (false) flight stars filed by Jeppesen

— Actual flights of N379P

— Polish Air Navigation (PANSNA)

— Detainees transfer / drop-off points

— Other landing points on the globe "spider's web" (Marty Report 2008)

Here is an example of how CIA flights into Szymany were disguised so that their actual movements would not be tracked or recorded.

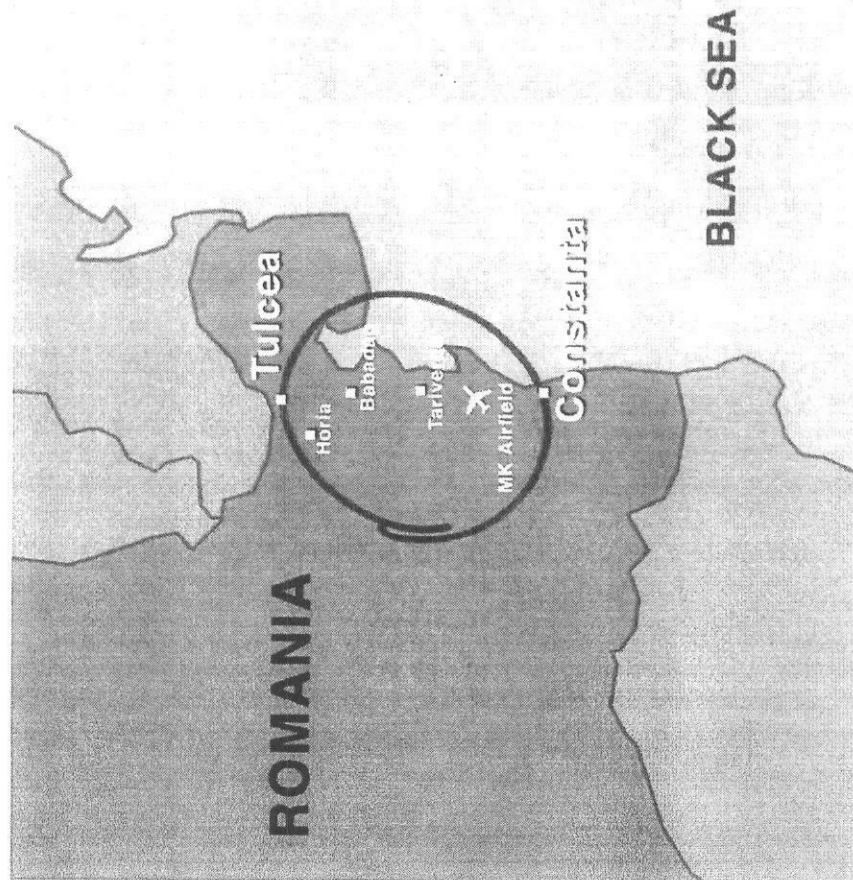
The graphic should be viewed together with Mr. Marty's Second Report (2007) at section III (iii) - "The anonymity of CIA secret transfers and detentions in Poland". The numbers indicate the movements of aircraft N379P on 7 March 2003, as follows:

- [1] Jeppesen (the CIA's travel services provider) files first "dummy" flight plan: Kabul to Budapest. N379P takes off, but its destination is NOT Budapest
- [2] Jeppesen files second "dummy" flight plan: Budapest to Glasgow. N379P does NOT fly this route.
- [3] Jeppesen files a third "dummy" flight plan: Warsaw to Prague. N379P does NOT fly this route.
- [4] N379P enters Polish airspace from Kabul. PANSNA navigates the aircraft to its undecoded landing at Szymany Airport.
- [5] PANSNA files flight plan: Szymany to Prague. After initial rejection, this plan is accepted at the second attempt and N379P is clear to leave Poland
- [6] Following the route filed by PANSNA, N379P DOES FLY from Szymany to Prague.
- [7] Jeppesen files flight plan: Prague to Glasgow, and later onwards to its base in the United States.

The "secure zone" for CIA transfers and secret detentions in Romania

Rapporteur: Dick Marty, Switzerland, ALDE

Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights



Here is a simple graphic representation of the CIA's "secure zone" for secret detentions and transfers of detainees in Romania.

The graphic should be viewed together with Mr. Marty's Second Report (2007), at section IV.III – "The anatomy of CIA secret transfers and detentions in Romania".

A source in Romanian military intelligence described the approximate size and location of this "secure zone". He used his right index finger to indicate the outer perimeter on a detailed map of Romania. He said:

"We have to seal [this] entire area and limit access there."

Appendix 3

Relevant flight logs from the Marty Database

Registration Identifier or Call sign (N_Number)	Airport of Departure (ADEP)	ADEP Name	Airport of Destination (ADES)	ADES Name	Date	Take-off Time (ATO) DD,HH:MM	Arrival Time (ATA)	Aircraft Type	Registered User or Operator Name
N882RK	KIAD	WASHINGTON	EINN	SHANNON	26/04	26 16 59		GLF3	RICHMOR AVIATION
N882RK	EINN	SHANNON	LCLK	LARNACA	26/04	26 17 37		GLF3	RICHMOR AVIATION
N882RK	LCLK	LARNACA	OAKB	KABUL	27/04	27 21 44		GLF3	RICHMOR AVIATION
N882RK	OAKB	KABUL	LAKV	KUCOVA MILITARY AERODROME	28/04	28 07 04		GLF3	RICHMOR AVIATION
N882RK	LAKV	KUCOVA MILITARY AERODROME	LQSA	SARAJEVO	28/04	28 10 45		GLF3	RICHMOR AVIATION
N882RK	LQSA	SARAJEVO	LKPR	PRAHA / RUZYNE	29/04	29 14 52		GLF3	RICHMOR AVIATION
N882RK	LKPR	PRAHA / RUZYNE	BIKF	KEFLAVIK 03 59N 22 30W H3000	29/04	29 09 07		GLF3	RICHMOR AVIATION
N882RK	BIKF	KEFLAVIK 03 59N 22 26W H3000	KIAD	WASHINGTON				GLF3	RICHMOR AVIATION

Reporting committee: Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights

Reference to committee: Bureau decision of 30 June 2006, Reference No 3253 of 30 June 2006

Draft resolution and draft recommendation adopted by the Committee on 8 June 2007 respectively with 2 votes against and unanimously with 2 abstentions

Members of the Committee: Mr Dick **Marty** (Chairperson), Mr Erik **Jurgens**, Mr György Frunda, Mrs Herta Däubler-Gmelin (Vice-Chairpersons), Mr Athanasios **Alevras**, Mr Miguel Arias, Mr Birgir Ármannsson, Mrs Aneliya Atanasova, Mr Abdülkadir Ateş, Mr Jaume **Bartumeu Cassany**, Mrs Meritxell Batet, Mrs Soledad Becerril, Mrs Marie-Louise **Bemelmans-Videc**, Mr Erol Aslan Cebeci, Mrs Pia Christmas-Møller, Mrs Ingrida Circene (alternate: Mr Boriss **Cilevičs**), Mrs Lydie Err, Mr Valeriy **Fedorov**, Mr Aniello Formisano, Mr Jean-Charles **Gardetto**, Mr József Gedei, Mr Stef Goris, Mr Valery Grebennikov, Mr Holger **Haibach**, Mrs Gultakin Hajiyeva, Mrs Karin Hakl, Mr Nick Harvey, Mr Andres **Herkel**, Mr Serhiy **Holovaty**, Mr Michel Hunault, Mr Rafael Huseynov, Mrs Fatme Ilyaz, Mr Kastriot Islami, Mr Želiko **Ivanji**, Mrs Kateřina Jacques, Mr Karol Karski, Mr Hans Kaufmann (alternate: Mr Andreas **Gross**), Mr András Kelemen, Mrs Kateřina Konečná, Mr Nikolay Kovalev (alternate: Mr Yuri **Sharandin**), Mr Jean-Pierre Kucheida, Mr Eduard Kukan, Mrs Darja Lavtižar-Bebler, Mr Andrzej Lepper, Mrs Sabine **Leutheusser-Schnarrenberger**, Mr Tony Lloyd, Mr Humfrey Malins, Mr Pietro **Marcenaro**, Mr Alberto Martins, Mr Andrew McIntosh, Mr Murat Mercan, Mrs Ilinka Mitreva, Mr Philippe Monfils, Mr João Bosco **Mota Amaral**, Mr Philippe Nachbar, Mrs Nino Nakashidzé, Mr Tomislav Nikolić, Mrs Carina Ohlsson, Ms Ann Ormonde (alternate: Mr Patrick **Breen**), Mr Claudio Podeschi, Mr Ivan **Popescu**, Mrs Maria Postoico, Mrs Marietta de Pourbaix-Lundin, Mr Christos **Pourgourides**, Mr Jeffrey Pullicino Orlando, Mr Valeriy Pysarenko, Mr François Rochebloine, Mr Francesco Saverio Romano, Mr Armen Rustamyan, Mr Kimmo **Sasi**, Mr Christoph **Strässer**, Mr Mihai Tudose, Mr Vasile Ioan Dănuț **Ungureanu**, Mr Øyvind **Vaksdal**, Mr Egidijus **Vareikis**, Mr Miltiadis Varvitsiotis (alternate: Mrs Elsa **Papadimitriou**), Mrs Renate Wohlwend, Mr Marco Zacchera, Mr Krysztof **Zaremba**, Mr Vladimir Zhirinovskiy, Mr Miomir Žužul

N.B.: The names of the members who took part in the meeting are printed in **bold**

Secretariat of the Committee: Mr Drzemczewski, Mr Schirmer, Mrs Maffucci-Hugel, Ms Heurtin, Mrs Schuetze-Reymann

Doc. 11302 Addendum
19 June 2007

Secret detentions and illegal transfers of detainees involving Council of Europe member states: second report

Appendix to the report
Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights
Rapporteur: Mr Dick MARTY, Switzerland, Alliance of Liberals and Democrats for Europe

Summary

1. Dissenting opinion by the delegation of Poland to the Parliamentary Assembly (letter of 14 June 2007)
2. Dissenting opinion by the delegation of Romania to the Parliamentary Assembly (letter of 15 June 2007)

1. Dissenting opinion by the delegation of Poland to the Parliamentary Assembly (letter of 15 June 2007)

"Position of the Polish Delegation to the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe on 'Secret detentions and illegal transfers of detainees involving Council of Europe member states: second report'

From the beginning when the issue of alleged CIA secret detention centres appeared in the media, the Government of Poland strongly denied the speculation as to the existence of such centres on the territory of the Republic of Poland, supposedly used for the detention of foreigners suspected of terrorism.

At the same time the Government of Poland cooperated with Senator D. Marty in his investigation carried out in relation to the above mentioned media speculations. One should underline that Mr. D. Marty did not present any concrete evidence against Poland. His arbitrary and unduly statements were not met with appreciation by the Council of Europe but gained wide impact in the media.

The Polish Delegation to the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe cooperated in an honest and open manner with Senator D. Marty facilitating the implementation of his task as well as providing assistance in his contacts with the Polish authorities.

The Polish Government has conducted its own internal investigation, in order to verify the information, which has proven that the accusations were totally unfounded. Currently Poland is not in the possession of any new information, which would indicate a change in this state of affairs.

Therefore we wish to express our most profound astonishment to the adoption by the Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights of the Council of Europe Parliamentary Assembly on the 8 June 2007 of the second report, which to a large extent refers to Poland. The Report is based on suspicions, which were not confirmed by any evidence.

The clear Polish position has been conveyed by the Polish Minister of Foreign Affairs in a letter to the Secretary General of the Council of Europe Mr. Terry Davis (17 February 2006) as well as by the Head of the Polish Delegation to the Council of Europe Parliamentary Assembly in a letter to Mr Marty (on 23 January 2006).

The Polish Delegation to the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe rejects the report and expresses indignation at its content."

Signed:

Tadeusz IWŃSKI
Chairman of the Polish delegation
2001 – January 2006

Karol KARSKI
Chairman of the Polish Delegation
since January 2006

2. Dissenting opinion by the delegation of Poland to the Parliamentary Assembly (letter of 15 June 2007)

"Romanian Delegation comments on the Parliamentary Assembly report 'secret detentions and illegal transfers of detainees involving council of Europe member states: second report'

After the first allegations were published by the press, the Romanian delegation to PACE has strongly supported the proposal to initiate a serious inquiry on this issue. Our position was based on the assessment that such an important issue as the allegations concerning unlawful transfer of detainees and secret detention centres should legitimately be placed on the agenda of the Council of Europe, as there is no freedom without security, and no security without freedom.

- 1. In the context of the spreading of allegations about so-called extra-judiciary renditions from or transiting European states and "existence of illegal CIA detention centres", the Romanian Authorities have launched an internal process of investigating those allegations, notably those referring – directly or indirectly – to our country.*

All competent institutions of Romanian Administration initiated independent inquiries on the allegations on the existence of illegal CIA detention centres on Romanian territory and were made public.

Moreover, the genuine determination of Romanian authorities to find the truth led to the establishment, on the 21st of December 2005, of an independent Parliamentary Enquiry Commission for the Investigation of the Allegations on the existence of CIA detention centres in Romania. All the Romanian institutions which might have connection with this field provided any data or other information necessary for the work of the Commission, aiming at the assessment of the real situation. The findings of the Commission were endorsed by the Parliament in its plenary and made public. The report and other information needed to clarify the circumstances which raised concerns or formed the basis of the accusations were conveyed by the Romanian authorities to international bodies including to the PACE special rapporteur.

In full transparency, in 2005, the Romanian authorities have also decided "to allow and encourage investigations at all the locations suspected to have hosted CIA centres, on the territory of Romania". Therefore, the airports Mihail Kogalniceanu of Constanta (including the military airbase) were inspected by representatives of international NGOs, as well as by Romanian and foreign journalists.

All these separate investigations proved the lack of any evidence to confirm the existence or the mere possibility of presence of illegal detention centres and concluded that the accusations against Romania were groundless.

These findings were reflected in the official positions assumed publicly by the Presidency of Romania, the Government of Romania, the Ministry of Foreign Affairs, the Ministry of Defence, the Ministry of Administration and Internal Affairs and the Romanian Intelligence Service.

The Romanian authorities were opened to all demands on these issues, stemming from international bodies (the Council of Europe and the European Parliament), non-governmental organisations and media. At the requests of the Secretary General of the Council of Europe, Mr. Terry Davis, and the Special rapporteur of PACE, Romania offered all the data on this issue and the necessary explanations regarding national supervision mechanisms of foreign intelligence services which would have acted on Romanian soil and also concerning the jurisdictional framework over foreign flights transiting national territory.

As a responsible member of the international community, Romania used its capacity and its will to observe international commitments and implement the rule of law and the democratic values on its territory.

- II. *In this context, the Romanian delegation was surprised by the conclusions of the second report prepared by PACE special rapporteur, Mr. Dick Marty and the proposals included in the project of resolution/recommendation, which contradicts the outcome of all the inquiries that have been undertaken independently by different Romanian institutions.*

In these circumstances, regrettably, the Romanian authorities were put in the position of seriously questioning the impartiality of the demarches made by the rapporteur. While welcoming his commitment to human rights, we strongly reject the accounts and the conclusions of the rapporteur regarding Romania. The new accusations launched by Mr. Marty against Romania are exclusively founded on speculations, self-quotations, pretended confidential sources, and inferences backed by mass-media allegations.

Without bringing pertinent evidence and refusing to undertake on the spot visits, the rapporteur is citing the names of former or present Romanian dignitaries and institutions, part of the national security system of our country, ignoring such a fundamental principle as the presumption of innocence, under the cover of a so-called political message. The Romanian authorities have been forced to defend themselves against grave accusations, brought upon unrevealed grounds.

By his approach, consisting in disregard of relevant information, in order to arrive at pre-established conclusions, the rapporteur presents opinions as truths and insinuations as facts. We consider that the report tends to discredit the efforts of the Romanian democratic institutions and of the whole Romanian society to meet the higher standards of human rights protection and public accountability.

Moreover, the report shades an undue bad light on a defender of democratic values, namely NATO. Accordingly, the cooperation framework of this organisation is depicted as a cover for illegal operations, amounting to torture, inhumane or degrading treatments.

In the same way, the report challenges the reputation of the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe. It goes without saying that the Romanian authorities are bound to defend the credibility of the PACE, by reaffirming their steady commitment towards the values it stands for, as well as their readiness to engage in authentic demarches aiming at the promotion of those values. Bearing this in mind, we express the hope that the collective wisdom of the PACE will find ways to address the issues raised by the distinguished rapporteur, placing them in a just perspective.

- III. *With regard to the specific allegations made in the report of the Senator Dick Marty, we stress the following:*

1. The General Directorate for Defence Intelligence (Direcția Generală de Informații a Apărării – DGIA) is the departmental structure of the Ministry of Defence, specialized in collection, check and use of the external military intelligence and responsible with the counter-information and security of the Army. In conformity with legal provisions, the institution is subjected to the democratic civil control through the Minister of Defence, to whom it is directly subordinated.

DGIA is also subjected to the parliamentary control, of the Committees of Defence, Public Order and National Security of the Senate and of the Chamber of Deputies, as well as of the CSAT (Supreme Council of National Defence). On a regular basis, the decisional staff of DGIA presents reports of activity to the competent parliamentary committees. Also, at the request of the presidents of the parliamentary Committees, the chief of DGIA elaborates viewpoints on specific issues.

2. The Directorate for Military Intelligence (Direcția de Informații Militare – DIM/J2) is a component of DGIA: DIM/J2 has as main duties the collection, processing and dissemination of external military intelligence referring to armed conflicts, terrorist activities and other activities outside the national territory which might endanger the national security of Romania, of allies and partners. DIM/J2 has not concluded bi- or multilateral cooperation agreements with civil intelligence services, like CIA, its specific activities being deployed only in cooperation with similar military structures. As a consequence, DIM/J2 could not and did not deploy operations or other types of activities similar to those indicated in the report of Mr. Dick Marty.

Competences with regard to proportioning, restructuring and reorganising DIM/J2 belong exclusively to political-military decision-makers of the Romanian State and they are in conformity with the

provisions of the Strategy on the National Security of Romania and other existing strategies on adapting of the military structure with a view to ensuring national, and European security, as well as to complying with its obligations as a NATO and EU Member State.

3. With reference to the Joint Operations Centre, we underline that there has not been and there is not such structure on the Romanian territory. Consequently, DGIA staff could not have participated to activities of the type indicated in the Report.

4. The decision-making staff of the DGIA was not involved neither institutionally, nor individually, in actions and activities of cooperation with US civil intelligence structures, as such involvement would have exceeded their competencies and internal regulations in force. The assertions about pretended information got from a supposed agent of the Romanian intelligence services are unconvincing, completely unprofessional and disqualifying for the author.

In this regard, we point out that, even since the NATO pre-accession period, within the offer of forces, Romania made available to NATO/PfP military facilities of the type indicated in the graphics appended to the Report (Appendix 2 AS/Jur /2007)36), in the view of carrying out joint activities with partners. We mention in this respect the Military Base Mihail Kogalniceanu (MK Airfield) and the Babadag Training Area. According to the general rules of safety in this field, securing those objectives during the deployment of military-type activities is absolutely common. The actions to secure have as object both the protection of civilian population against dangers of military activities and the protection of troops against eventual terrorist attacks. All joint training activities deployed in this area have been publicly notified. The limitation of public access in those locations is an internationally recognized custom, being in accordance not only with the military necessity, but also with the generally recognized principles of law.

5. Therefore, in accordance with the legal provisions regarding the Romanian national security institutional framework, the activities of the kind described by Mr. Dick Marty, according to which members of the Supreme Council of National Defence, of the Presidency, Government or other politico-military decision-makers would have been involved in concealing supposed CIA activities on the territory of Romania were not possible and did not happen in any circumstance, having in view that the organisational and operational laws of the above-mentioned bodies do not afford reaching or making decisions of this type.

We are fully convinced that the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe will be consequent in following its principles and values, through the firm rejection of these groundless accusations. Irrespective of the result of the vote on 27 June 2007, Romania will continue to be fully opened to the cooperation with any European or international body, of private or public law, with a view to clarifying the allegations regarding the Romanian state, and will firmly act towards the consolidation of democracy and the efficient protection of Human Rights."

Signed:

Gyorgy FRUNDA
Chairman of the Romanian delegation



LE:

27 16 107

IN:

3115

Strasbourg, le 27 juin 2007

Président du Parlement

DECLARATION

**faite par la délégation du Parlement de la Roumanie à l'Assemblée parlementaire du
Conseil de l'Europe concernant l'adoption du rapport Marty sur
« Détentions secrètes et transferts illégaux de détenus impliquant des Etats membres du
Conseil de l'Europe : second rapport »**

1. En réitérant le fait qu'il n'y a pas eu, en Roumanie, des sites de détentions sous la juridiction d'un autre Etat et en rappelant que la Roumanie n'a conclu aucun Protocole, Accord ou Mémorandum d'entente avec un autre Etat permettant de créer des centres de détention ou de mener des actes de poursuite pénale sous l'autorité d'un autre Etat,
2. En estimant que l'approche choisie par le rapporteur pour traiter d'un sujet aussi sensible et complexe est dépourvue de bien-fondé et tendancieuse, et en réfutant vigoureusement les accusations graves apportées, en l'absence de tout probatoire, à la Roumanie, membre de pleins droits du Conseil de l'Europe,
3. En exprimant sa consternation devant le refus catégorique du rapporteur de donner cours aux invitations successives que les autorités roumaines lui ont adressées de se rendre sur les lieux, et en regrettant profondément le fait que leur offre de permettre l'accès du rapporteur à toute location présumée « suspecte » ait été déclinée,
4. En constatant que, lors des débats en marge du rapport Marty, les points de vue, les prises de positions, les remarques et les évaluations présentées par les parlementaires roumains, oralement ou par écrit, sous forme d'amendements, tant à la Commission des affaires juridiques qu'en plénière, ont été complètement ignorés,
5. En soulignant que la démarche du rapporteur, assumée par l'Assemblée dans son ensemble, apporte une grave atteinte à l'image de marque de la Roumanie et risque de mettre en danger la crédibilité elle-même de l'APCE,

La délégation du Parlement de la Roumanie fait savoir qu'elle ne participera plus aux activités de l'Assemblée avant que le rapporteur ne se rende personnellement en Roumanie afin d'y vérifier les ainsi dites informations et preuves en vertu desquelles notre pays est accusé d'avoir accueilli des centres de détention secrets.

25.06.2007

To the Members and Alternates of the Sub-Committee on Rights of Minorities

Subject: 10 years of Recommendation 1333 (1077) on the Aromanian language and culture

Please find enclosed:

- an invitation to take part in an exchange of views with an Aromanian delegation at the meeting of the Committee on Culture, Science and Education on Wednesday 27 June at about 14 h 45 (Room 7)
- an invitation from Aromanian associations to attend a reception in the "Blue Restaurant" at the end of the afternoon sitting of 27 June (at about 7.30 pm)

Catherine Maffucci-Hugel
Secretary of the Sub-Committee on Rights of Minorities
Tel: 4165 / 2858

Aux membres et remplaçants de la Sous-commission sur les droits des minorités

Objet: 10 ans de la Recommandation 1333 (1997) relative à la langue et à la culture aroumaines

Veillez trouver ci-joint:

- une invitation à participer à un échange de vues avec une délégation aroumaine à la réunion de la Commission de la culture, de la science et de l'éducation le mercredi 27 juin à 14 h 45 environ (Salle 7)
- une invitation d'associations aroumaines de participer à un cocktail dans le Salon Bleu à l'issue de la séance le 27 juin (à 19 h 30 environ)

Catherine Maffucci-Hugel
Secrétaire de la Sous-commission sur les droits des minorités
Tél: 4165 / 2858

Association des Français Aromains

A. F. A.

TRÂ ARMÂNAMI

6, rue Milne Edwards, 75017 PARIS

Tél. 01.45.72.25.70

Madame, Monsieur,

Le 24 juin 1997, l'Assemblée parlementaire du Conseil de l'Europe a adopté la Recommandation 1333, concernant la protection de la langue et la culture des Aroumains, répandus essentiellement dans les pays des Balkans et plus généralement dans plusieurs pays d'Europe et dans le monde.

A l'occasion de l'anniversaire des dix ans de ce document, les représentants de plusieurs associations aroumaines interviendront pour exprimer leur gratitude et faire le point sur les effets de la Recommandation. Cette intervention aura lieu dans le cadre de la Commission de la culture, de la science et de l'éducation, le 27 juin 2007, à 14h45.

Nous avons le plaisir d'inviter les membres de la Commission de la culture, de la science et de l'éducation et de la Sous-commission sur les droits des minorités (de la commission juridique), à participer au **cocktail dans le Salon Bleu à l'issue de la séance le 27 juin (19 h 30)**. Ce cocktail est organisé par nos associations en remerciement à ceux qui ont participé aux travaux ayant conduit à l'élaboration puis l'adoption de la Recommandation 1333 (1997).

Nous vous remercions par avance de répondre à notre invitation.

Dear Sir, Madam,

On 24 June, 1997, the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe adopted Recommendation 1333, concerning the protection of the Aromanian language and culture, primarily spread in the Balkans and more generally in several European countries and the world.

For the 10th anniversary of this document, representatives of several Aromanian associations will express their gratitude and report on the effects of the Recommendation. This will take place in the framework of the meeting of the Committee on Culture, Science and Education at 2.45pm on 27 June.

We are pleased to invite the members of the Committee on Culture, Science and Education and of the Sub-Committee on Rights of Minorities (of the legal Committee) to a **reception in the "Blue Restaurant" at the end of the afternoon sitting on 27 June (7.30pm)**. This reception is organized by our associations to thank those who contributed to the development and the adoption of Recommendation 1333 (1997).

Please confirm that you can come.

Best regards,

Président de l'AFA,

Jean PERIFAN



AS/Cult (2007) OJ 05
22 June 2007

COMMITTEE ON CULTURE, SCIENCE AND EDUCATION

Draft agenda

for the meeting to be held
on **Tuesday, 26 June 2007** at from 8.30am to 10am and 2pm to 3pm (room 6)
and
Wednesday 27 June 2007 from 2pm to 3 pm (room 7)
in the Council of Europe building, Strasbourg

1. **AGENDA** [AS/Cult 2007) OJ 05]
Adoption of the agenda for the meeting
2. **MINUTES** [AS/Cult (2007) PV 04]
Approval of the draft minutes of the meeting held in St Petersburg on 31 May and 1 June 2007
3. **MATTERS ARISING FROM THE MINUTES**
4. **RELIGIOUS DIMENSION OF INTERCULTURAL DIALOGUE**
Rapporteurs: Mr de Puig, Spain, SOC [Doc. 11298
Mrs Hurskainen, Finland, SOC Doc. 11296
Mr Lengagne, France, SOC Doc. 11297]

Consideration of amendments to the draft texts on "State, religion; secularity and human rights", "Blasphemy religious insults and hate speech against persons on grounds of their religion" and "The dangers of creationism in education"

.../...

**This is the convocation to the meeting for the Members and Alternates of the
Committee on Culture, Science and Education**
Copy for information: Secretaries of National Delegations

5. EUROPEAN LITERATURE(S)

[AS/Cult (2007) 15]

Rapporteur: Mr Legendre, France, EPP

Preparation of a colloquy to be held in Toruń (Poland) on 21-23 October 2007

6. MINORITY LANGUAGES (Wednesday – 2.45pm, together with the Sub-Committee on Rights of Minorities (of the Committee on Legal Affairs and Human Rights)
Rapporteur: Mr Legendre, France, EPP

- a) European Charter for Regional or Minority Languages
- b) Minority Protection in Europe: Best practices and deficiencies [Doc. 11261rev]
- c) 10 years of Recommendation 1333 (1997) on the Aromanian language and culture: Exchange of views with an Aromanian delegation

7. COMMITTEE WORK PROGRAMME

[AS/Cult (2007) 01-June]

7.1 Reports on recent meetings:

- 20th anniversary of STOA, Strasbourg, 19-20 June 2007 (*Mr Fischer*)

7.2 Appointment of rapporteurs:

- OECD and the world economy (contribution)
- The role of women in modern societies, including in intercultural and inter-religious dialogue (opinion) [Doc. 10999]
- The promotion of internet and online media services appropriate for minors (report) [Doc. 11254]

7.3 Designation of representatives:

7.4 Replies from the Committee of Ministers:

- Report by Mr Korobeynikov on the reply to Rec. 1750 [Doc. 11128]
- Follow-up to the 3rd Summit: priority for cultural cooperation, reply to Rec. 1758 (Mr de Puig) [Doc. 11307]

7.5 Sub-Committees:

- Sub-committee on the Media, Strasbourg, 28 June 2007
- Sub-committee on Youth and Sport: and Hearing on the European Sport Model (Strasbourg, 14 September)
- Sub-Committee on the Cultural Heritage: Launch of European Heritage Days (Belgrade, 21-22 September), and Conference on Heritage Instruments (Vilnius, 11-13 October)

8. OTHER BUSINESS

9. NEXT MEETING

AS/Cult (2007) OJ 05
22 juin 2007

COMMISSION DE LA CULTURE, DE LA SCIENCE ET DE L'ÉDUCATION

Projet d'ordre du jour

pour la réunion qui se tiendra le
mardi, 26 juin de 08h30 à 10h00 et du 14h00 au 15h00 (salle 6)
et le
mercredi, 27 juin de 14h00 au 15h00 (salle 7)
Palais de l'Europe, Strasbourg

1. **ORDRE DU JOUR** [AS/Cult (2007) OJ 05]
Adoption de l'ordre du jour de la réunion

2. **PROCES-VERBAL** [AS/Cult (2007) PV 04]

Approbation du projet de procès-verbal de la réunion tenue à Saint-Petersbourg les 31 mai et 1^{er} juin 2007

3. **QUESTIONS LIEES AU PROCES-VERBAL**

4. **DIALOGUE INTERCULTUREL**
Rapporteurs : M. de Puig, Espagne, SOC, [Doc. 11298
Mme Hurskainen, Finlande, SOC Doc. 11296
M. Lengagne, France, SOC Doc. 11297]

Examen des amendements aux projets de textes sur « État, religion, laïcité et droits de l'homme », « Blasphème, insultes à caractère religieux et incitation à la haine à l'encontre de personnes au motif de leur religion » et Les dangers du créationnisme dans l'éducation

.../...

Ce document tient lieu de convocation à la réunion pour les Membres et Remplaçants de la commission de la culture, de la science et de l'éducation
Copie pour information: Secrétaires des délégations

5. LITTERATURES EUROPEENNES

[AS/Cult (2007) 15]

Rapporteur : M. Legendre, France, PPE

Préparation d'un colloque à Toruń (Pologne) du 21 – 23 octobre 2007

6. LANGUES MINORITAIRES (mercredi – 14h45 avec la sous-commission sur les droits des minorités (de la Commission des questions juridiques et des droits de l'homme)

Rapporteur : M. Legendre, France, PPE

- a) Charte européenne des langues régionales ou minoritaires
- b) Protection des minorités en Europe : bonnes pratiques et lacunes [Doc. 11261rév]
- c) 10 ans de la Recommandation 1333 (1997) relative à la langue et à la culture aroumaines

7. PROGRAMME DE TRAVAIL DE LA COMMISSION [AS/Cult (2007) 01-juin]**7.1 Rapports des réunions récentes :**

- 20e anniversaire de STOA, Strasbourg, 19-20 juin 2007 (M. Fischer)

7.2 Nomination des rapporteurs :

- L'OCDE et l'économie mondiale (pour contribution)
- Le rôle des femmes dans les sociétés modernes, y compris dans le dialogue interculturel et interreligieux (pour avis) [Doc. 10999]
- La promotion de services de médias en ligne et sur Internet adaptés aux mineurs (pour rapport) [Doc. 11254]

7.3 Désignation de représentants :**7.4 Réponses du Comité des Ministres :**

- Rapport de M. Korobeynikov relatif à la réponse à la Rec. 1750 [Doc. 11128]
- Suivi au 3e Sommet : priorité à la coopération culturelle, réponse à la Rec. 1758 (M. de Puig) [Doc. 11307]

7.5 Sous-commissions :

- Sous-commission des médias, Strasbourg, 28 juin 2007
- Sous-commission de la jeunesse et du sport et Audition sur le modèle sportif européen (Strasbourg, 14 septembre)
- Sous-commission sur le patrimoine culturel : Lancement des journées européennes du patrimoine (Belgrade, 21-22 septembre) et conférence sur les instruments du patrimoine (Vilnius, 11-13 octobre)

8. QUESTIONS DIVERSES**9. PROCHAINE RÉUNION**

Cher collègues,

Je voudrais attirer l'attention sur un point d'une importance particulière de l'agenda de cette session, pour lequel je sollicite le support du group. Il s'agit conclusions et des jugements contenus dans le dernier Rapport de notre collègue suisse, Dick Marty

Il présente des accusations graves sans porter des preuves à l'appui, en ignorant les conclusions tirées à ce sujet par la Commission spéciale du Parlement Roumain et les résultats des enquêtes indépendantes réalisées par les autorités gouvernementales et par les organisations non gouvernementales prestigieuses. Dans ce contexte, je voudrais rappeler que les autorités Roumaines ont eu une attitude transparente pendant les travaux de M. Marty et ont manifesté esprit de coopération, en répondant à toutes ses requêtes.

Encore plus grave, c'est le fait que M. Marty, en ignorant la présomption d'innocence, cite des noms, accuse des dignitaires Roumains, présents et anciens, d'une violation grave des droits de l'homme. A ma connaissance, les personnes en cause ont manifesté leur disponibilité de rencontrer M. Marty, en vue d'offrir les clarifications nécessaires et de pouvoir connaître les éventuelles preuves détenues par le rapporteur. Leurs appels sont restés sans réponse, et, par conséquent, le droit à la défense de ces personnes a été transgressé.

Pour démontrer le caractère fictif des accusations apportées par M. Marty, permettez-moi de vous donner quelques exemples d'erreurs ou d'omissions factuelles :

- Conformément au Rapport, les Etats-Unis ont décidé l'établissement du programme « Détenus de grande importance » le 17 Septembre 2001, et la décision du Parlement Roumain du 19 Septembre, par laquelle on accorde aux Etats-Unis le droit de survol et de stationnement des troupes, est interprétée comme ayant pour objectif le camouflage des activités de la CIA. Comment aurait pu un Etat comme la Roumanie, d'être informé et d'agir si vite – en deux jours – sur un programme si secret, quand entre les deux pays, les contacts officiels ont été reprises après les élections de 2000, en novembre 2001 ?
- Dans le même Rapport on dit que la Roumanie a aidé la CIA sur la base des accords SOFA (Status of Forces), conclues avec les Etats-Unis le 30 octobre 2001 et entrés en vigueur le 10 juin 2002, et aussi sur la base de l'accord concernant l'accès des troupes américaines sur le territoire Roumain conclu en décembre 2005. En même temps, le Rapport précise que les centres de détention ont fonctionné de 2003, jusqu'à la deuxième partie de 2005. Pour justifier la confusion voulue concernant la base juridique d'une telle opération, M. Marty apprécie que les accords confirment les arrangements existants, similaires à ceux d'Afghanistan. Son affirmation est, au moins, bizarre, si on prend en compte le fait que la Roumanie disposait des autorités élues démocratiquement, ce qui n'était pas le cas en Afghanistan.
- Dans son Rapport, M. Marty affirme, dans la partie introductive, que la Direction Générale des Renseignements Militaires, qui aurait coopéré avec la CIA, n'est soumise à aucun contrôle civil. Ultérieurement, il revient et affirme que, même si ce service répond devant la commission compétente du

Parlement Roumain, comme tous les autres, le contrôle parlementaire est formel. Quelle affirmation est réelle?

- La limitation de l'accès de la population civile sur le site de la base militaire de Kogalniceanu est tout à fait compréhensible et n'entre pas en contradiction avec la Convention Européenne pour les Droits de l'Homme. S'il était le cas, on aurait eu des plaintes de la part des citoyens estimant que leur droit à la libre circulation n'a pas été respecté.
- Encore un dernier exemple sur la façon dont M. Marty interprète ou déforme la réalité. Dans son Rapport (paragraphe 156), il dit que le président de la délégation Roumaine a l'Assemblée Parlementaire aurait reconnu de principe que les agences et le personnel des Etats-Unis ont effectué des opérations secrètes de transfert et de détention. En même temps, il ne prend pas en considération les rapports transmis par le chef de la délégation Roumaine, ni ses commentaires fortement négatives sur ce l'ainsi-dit Rapport Marty.

Mais, si M. Marty avait fait attention aux faits, son Rapport aurait resté sans objet, car il ne contient aucune preuve factuelle pour soutenir l'existence des centres de détention secrets en Roumanie. Il est clair que le rapporteur a opéré avec des préjugés, en forçant la réalité de refléter ses fantaisies

Pour ces raisons, la delegation Roumaine va présenter une série d'amendements, visant la rectification de ces erreurs. J'espère que notre groupe parlementaire va signer et soutenir ces propositions.

Cependant, j'exprime mon souhait que notre Assemblée fera preuve de maturité et de sagesse collective en votant contre la Résolution proposée par M. Marty. Je me permets d'attirer votre attention sur le fait que la crédibilité de l'Assemblée Parlementaire et celle du Conseil de l'Europe en général est menacée par ce Rapport.

AMENDMENTS TO THE DRAFT RESOLUTION

1. Par. 2. "It now considers it factually established that such secret detention centres operated by the CIA have existed for some years in these two countries, though not ruling out the possibility that secret CIA detentions may also have occurred in other Council of Europe member states."

Action: To be replaced by : "After the investigations carried out by its Rapporteur, (still) the Assembly cannot rule out the possibility that such secret detention centres operated by the CIA existed in the Council of Europe member states".

2. Par. 3 "Analysis of the data on the movements of certain aircraft, obtained from different sources, including international air traffic control authorities, and supplemented by numerous credible and concordant testimonies, has enabled the places in question to be identified".

Action : delete. **Alternative action :** redraft : "Analysis of the data on the movements of certain aircraft, obtained from different sources, including international air traffic control authorities, has been performed, with a view to identifying possible routes used in the « Spider web » ".

3. Par. 4 "These secret places of detention formed part of the "HVD" (High Value Detainees) programme publicly referred to by the President of the United States on 6 September 2006."

Action : delete. **Alternative action :** redraft : "The President of the United States acknowledged, on 6 September 2006, that "in addition to the terrorists held at Guantanamo, a small number of suspected terrorist leaders and operatives captured during the war have been held and questioned outside the United States, in a separate program operated by the Central Intelligence Agency"."

4. Par. 5 "Analysis of this programme, on the basis of information obtained from many sources on both sides of the Atlantic, shows that detainees considered especially sensitive - some of whom were mentioned by the President of the United States - were held in Poland. For logistical and security reasons, detainees considered to be less important were held in Romania."

Action : To be deleted. **Alternative draft :** « Assessment of the supposed CIA programme is difficult in the absence of information made public by the US ».

5. Par. 6 "The "HVD" programme was set up by the CIA with the co-operation of official European partners belonging to Government services and kept secret for many years thanks to strict observance of the rules of confidentiality laid down in the NATO framework. The implementation of this programme has given rise to repeated serious breaches of human rights. "

Action: delete

6. Par. 8 "The Assembly earnestly deplores the fact that the concepts of state secrecy or national security are invoked by many Governments (United States, Poland, Romania, "the former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia", Italy and Germany, as well as the Russian Federation in the Northern Caucasus) to obstruct judicial and/or parliamentary proceedings aimed at ascertaining the responsibilities of the executive in relation to grave allegations of human rights violations and at rehabilitating and compensating the alleged victims of such violations."

Action : delete Romania

7. Par. 11 "The Assembly is also anxious about the threats to the European governments' freedom of action resulting from their covert involvement in the CIA's unlawful activities. The disclosure of the

truth, necessary on grounds of principle, is also the best way of restoring the vital co-operation between secret services for the prevention and suppression of terrorism on a sound and sustainable basis"

Action : delete the 1st sentence.

8. Par. 13 "The Romanian parliamentary delegation has shown a firm resolve to co-operate with the Assembly, but has itself encountered the government authorities' reluctance to shed all possible light on the CIA's questionable activities in Romanian territory".

Action: Delete ~~but has itself encountered the government authorities' reluctance to shed all possible light on the CIA's questionable activities in Romanian territory~~ .

dernières Nouvelles d'Anstce

28.06.2007

Conseil de l'Europe / Détentions secrètes et transferts illégaux de la CIA

Le « Da Marty Code » salué

Les délégations polonaise et roumaine de l'Assemblée parlementaire du Conseil de l'Europe (APCE) ont tenté hier de décrédibiliser le deuxième rapport de Dick Marty sur les centres de détention et vols secrets de la CIA en Europe. Peine perdue, l'Assemblée lui a témoigné son soutien.

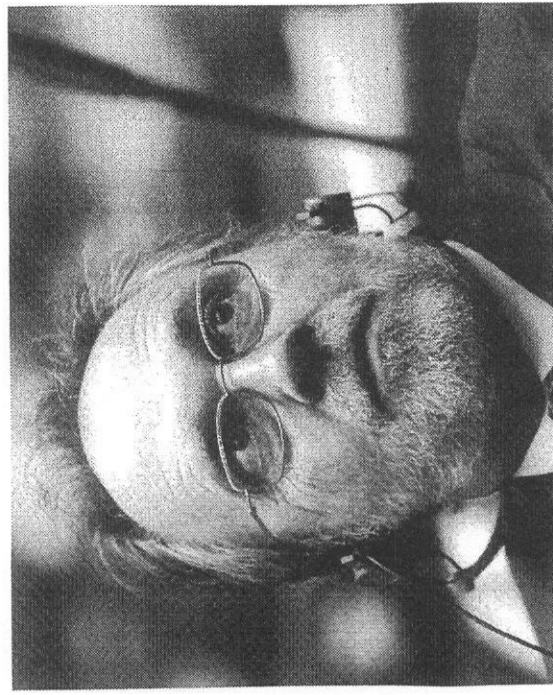
STRASBOURG

■ Un mot a disparu. Le premier rapport Marty, présenté il y a un an aux suffrages des parlementaires, avait pour titre « *Allégations de détentions secrètes et de transferts inter-étatiques illégaux de détenus concernant des États membres du Conseil de l'Europe* ». La deuxième mouture, publiée au début du mois (DNA du 9 juin) a vu disparaître le terme d'*allégations*.

En effet, l'année écoulée n'a pas seulement permis au sénateur libéral suisse de faire la une des journaux américains. Il a pu - avec sa « *très petite équipe* » - prouver ce que supposait son précédent rapport.

« C'est une fiction politique passionnante », dit une parlementaire polonaise

Prouver ? Roumains et Polonais ne l'entendent pas ainsi. Leurs pays sont cités comme ayant abrité des « centres de détention secrets tenus par



Après les vols secrets de la CIA, Dick Marty va s'occuper de la Tchétchénie. (Photo DNA - Christian Lutz-Sorg)

la CIA » qui « *faisaient partie du programme "HVD" (High Value Detainees - Détenus de grande importance)* ». Ce programme avait pour but de transférer et détenir, en dehors de toute procédure judiciaire, des personnes suspectées de terrorisme. Et les rapports Marty I et II font aussi état de tortures.

« J'ai lu votre rapport d'une traite, lance la Polonaise Urszula Gacek, c'est une fiction politique passionnante ! Un bel exemple de théorie du complot mêlé d'anti-américanisme ! Mais nous ne devons pas chercher la sensation, nous devons chercher la vérité ! Donnez-nous des preuves concrètes ! »

Pas prêt à voir le fruit de deux ans et demi de travail transformé en *Da Marty Code*, Marty réplique : « *Mon rapport n'est pas un roman policier. Mes sources sont anonymes afin de les protéger. Et puis tout ne se base pas sur elles : l'existence de vols secrets a été prouvée par une analyse des plans de vol par nos soins.* »

Prodi irait plus loin que Berlusconi dans la dissimulation

Allemands et Italiens se sont fait bien plus discrets. Pourtant, le rapport Marty accuse leurs pays d'avoir invoqué le « *secret d'État* » pour « *cacher de graves violations des droits de l'Homme* ». Et le Suisse reproche directement au gouvernement de Romano Prodi d'« *aller encore plus loin* » que son prédécesseur Silvio Berlusconi en matière de dissimulation et d'obstruction dans l'affaire Abu Omay.

La résolution, qui n'a pas été atténuée par l'offensive

d'amendements polonais et roumains, tous rejetés, invite les États membres « *à ne plus jouer à l'avenir aucun rôle dans l'autorisation du transport via leur territoire de personnes encore détenues à Guantanamo, ni dans la détention de telles personnes* ». Il insiste aussi sur « *la réhabilitation et le dédommagement des victimes* ». C'est par 124 voix contre 37 qu'elle a été saluée par l'Assemblée.

Visiblement plus fatigué que soulagé de cette victoire, le rapporteur a déclaré ne pas souhaiter continuer son enquête et s'en est remis aux Parlements nationaux pour la poursuivre. Mais il sera le prochain rapporteur sur la situation des droits de l'Homme en Tchétchénie. Une nouvelle mission délicate pour Dick Marty.

Anne-Camille Beckelynnck

* Cet imam égyptien a été enlevé en pleine rue à Milan en février 2003 et affirme avoir été torturé. Les 26 agents de la CIA et les agents italiens suspects de l'enlèvement auraient dû être jugés au début du mois, mais le procès a été ajourné.

N EUROPEENNE

kel ovationnée

ancelière allemande Angela Merkel a été ovationnée à Bruxelles par les euro-députés, de droite comme de gauche, pour avoir défendu les valeurs de la Constitution le compromis sur le nouveau traité atteint au sommet européen samedi dernier. « *La chancelière allemande de l'UE couronnée de succès* », a salué le président du groupe socialiste, l'Allemand Martin Schulz.

ISPORT AÉRIEN

o à la fusion

inair-Aer Lingus. L'annonce de la concurrence, la mission européenne a initié le projet d'acquisition de la compagnie irlandaise Aer Lingus par sa compatriote Aer Lingus. Ce projet a bas coût Ryanair, ce qui constitue son premier veto. Les deux ans et demi. Ryanair a retiré son offre et Aer Lingus en attendant la décision de Bruxelles. Michael Ryan, son bouillant patron, a appelé devant la justice européenne.

IBLIQUE TCHÈQUE

second foyer virus H5N1

second foyer du virus de la grippe aviaire de type H5N1, capable d'être dangereux pour l'homme, a été détecté en République tchèque : un élevage de poulets du

10
Dernières Nouvelles d'Alsace

29. 06. 2007

DNA / Europe

En bref

CONSEIL DE L'EUROPE

Rapport Marty: les Roumains protestent

Strasbourg.- La délégation roumaine a annoncé hier qu'elle boycottait l'Assemblée parlementaire du Conseil de l'Europe (APCE) tant que son rapporteur Dick Marty refuserait de se rendre dans ce pays qu'il accuse d'avoir abrité des centres de détention de la CIA (*lire DNA d'hier*). Bien que la Pologne soit mise en cause dans le rapport pour les mêmes raisons, la délégation polonaise ne lui a pas emboîté le pas.

Pendant le débat mercredi, Roumains et Polonais lui avaient vivement reproché de ne pas avoir répondu aux invitations de leurs gouvernements à visiter les centres de détention en question. Il avait alors répondu qu'il n'y avait aucun intérêt à se rendre dans des endroits où il « ne se passe plus rien ».

edèce